by

PENELOPE STEVENSON BROWN
B-Sc., University of Victoria, 1971

A THESIS SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

in

THE FACULTY OF GRADUATE STUDIES (Department of Zoology, Institute of Oceanography)

We accept this thesis as conforming to the required standard

THE UNIVERSITY OF BRITISH COLUMBIA

August, 1979

© Penelope Stevenson Brown, 1979

9 1

In presenting this thesis in partial fulfilment of the requirements for an advanced degree at the University of British Columbia, I agree that the Library shall make it freely available for reference and study. I further agree that permission for extensive copying of this thesis for scholarly purposes may be granted by the Head of my Department or by his representatives. It is understood that copying or publication of this thesis for financial gain shall not be allowed without my written permission.

Departm <b>e</b> nt	of	Zoology
'		والمراجع

The University of British Columbia 2075 Wesbrook Place Vancouver, Canada V6T 1W5

Date October 10th, 1979

#### ABSTRACT

#### Research Supervisor: Prof. T.E. Parsons

The production of planktonic herbiverous food chains examined in large scale continuous cultures using nutrient-rich source of seawater to promote high productivity rates. Both turbulent and non-turbulent upwelling systems investigated in one-stage culture experiments with flushing rates ranging from 0.25/day to 0.75/day. The systems analyzed in terms of the dynamics of the primary community and their suitability for the growth and survival of two bivalve molluscs, oysters ( Crassostrea gigas ) and scallops (Chlamys The results indicated that a high flushing hastata hericia). rate of the continuous culture system (0.75/day) was required for the growth of the scallops under natural forcing conditions. Maximum rates of 16.8% per month were achieved at a depth of one metre, due to a reduced light intensity and temperature at this depth compared with surface conditions. In contrast, the onestage culture system with a flushing rate of 0.25/day provided suitable environmental conditions for the growth of oysters, experimental comparison of two stocking densities although an indicated that the phytoplankton concentration limited the growth of Crassostrea gigas at densities below commercial levels.

In the two-stage culture experiments, the dynamics of the of the primary communities were monitored at constant and variable flushing rates, ranging from 0.10/day to 1.00/day, in turbulent upwelling systems with natural forcing conditions. The dynamics of the primary community were predicted with reasonable

accuracy using a numerical simulation model with experimentally determined parameters and values of the forcing variables. The growth of the oysters was also examined as a function of their size, their density and various primary communities as a food source. The results indicated that a primary system with a flushing rate of 1.0/day provided the most suitable environmental conditions for the production of oysters. The maximum growth rates attained during the experiment (18%/week) were greater than rates measured in an 'optimal' field location in British Columbia.

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAI	PT 1	ER	1	•	I	N I	R	O D	UC	T.	10	N		• •.		•				• •	• •				æ• ±	•			· • •		• •		• • ?	.,	1
											•																								
																																			٠.
CHAI	ייי כ	ΕR	2	_	R	X P	F	RT	M F	e N '	r a	L.	F	AC	1	ιŢ	TI	ES	5	A	N D	M	E:	TН	o I	01	.0	G Y				_			9
1	Ex i	DE.	rī	me	יתי	t a	1	F.	a c	· i	1 i	– ti	۾	s	_																	7 1		• .	9
								Cu																										e. %.	
	. '	OM.	- 	4:	+	9 0	. n	- u		. u	LC			P-		L	~ 1		**			. `	. •				-				**3				10
	,							Cu.																										•. :	• •
																																	• •		10
																																			10
		r W	<b>)</b> –	ST	:a	g∈	2. (	Cu	Lτ	: <b>u</b> :	гe	Ì	<b>9.X</b>	рe	E.	LM	en	T:	3	W.	l T	n.	N.	aτ	uı	a.	L	rc	E	31	ng				4 4
		C	on	d1	.t	1 C	n	S		•		• •		• •	<b>9</b> 4	• •	• •	•	, m	•	• •	• •	•	• •	• 4		• •	• •	<b>**</b> *	• •	• •		• •	•. "	.1.1
1	le:	t.h	o d	O.	O	9 Y		• •	•		• •	• •	•	• •	•	• •	• •	-	•	-	•	• •	•	• •	•	-	e, 💠	• •			• •	•	• •	• 7	12
	. 1	₽h	y s	ic	a.	1	P	ar	a n	le.	te	rs	<b>:</b>	L	i,	3 h	t,	, [	ľ e	m ;	p€	ra	it	ur	€	A	n,d	S	ia.	li	בת	t;	y • -	• 1	12
	1	N u	t r	:i	en :	t	P	ar	a ı	9	te	rs	\$ .	• •	•	• •	• ' •		• •	•	• •	• «	•			•	•	• •	•	• •	• •		• •	•	14
	]	Pr.	i m	aı	Y	F	<b>a</b> :	ra	m€	t	er	s:	;	St	aı	J q	in	ıg	S	it	0C	k,	,	Pr	i	a	ĽУ								
		P	E O	dı	ıc	ti	LV.	it	y	a	$\mathbf{n}\mathbf{d}$	(	c	m w	u	ni	ty	, 5	5 t	ľ	uc	tu	r	e.				•		• •	* •	• •	• • •	•	15
		se	CC	no	la	I y	7	Pr	ođ	l u	ct	i	Ιi	ty	,			· • •	• •	•	• •				•		•			• •	• •	• .	• •	<sub>7</sub>	18
			Ex	p€	r	iï	ie	nt	-1	١.				 		• •					• •	<b>.</b>		• •	• 3		•	•	•				• •		18
			Εx	De	er.	ia	ı e	n t	2	2 A			. 🖦																 • • • • • •			• •		•	18
			Εx	De	er.	in	ı e	n t	2	2B												•		·							•	•	•	•	19
•	•																																• •		
,																																	• •		
			E A	P	· ~	i n	10	11 C n+	5	;	. •	7 7	7		•		• •	•	• •		• •													-	20
			T. W	Pe	- 1	T 11	u C /	цL	-	•	• •	-	•	• •		• •	• •	)· 449 (	• •	<b></b>	• •	• •	•	• •	-	•	• •		•	ę. <del>ę</del>		•	• • •	₹ .:	20
																					•														
A 17.3			7			^*	7 173	~	<b>373</b> 2	. ~	73	~	<b>.</b> xt	en T		m 🔿	TI É	. ,	~ ;	177	m: 11	30 10	3.0	7	1A.2	81.4	n N1		3 5 7 3	n to	71 <b>T</b>	TC 1	NT CETS		
CHAI																																			22
	PW.																																		
. ]	Dy.	na	m.1	.CS	5	01		T b	e	P	Γl	ma	E	Y	C	O M	mı	ın:	L t	1	es	•	•	• •	• •		•. •	• •	•, •	• •	• •	•	• • •	9 8	22
	. <b>.</b>	Ph	уs	ic	a	1	E	n v	ĺI	0	n m	eı	ıt	•		• •	• •	•	e, 🗢	٠.	• •	• •				•	•	• •	•.	• •	• •	•	• •	• , /	23
																																	• •		
	٠.	Ph	уt	op	1	ar	ık	to	n	D	yn	aı	ni	CS	5	• •			• •	•.	• •			• •	•	•	• •.	• •	•	• <del>•</del>		• •	• •	• ,.	25
	•		St	ar	ı d	ir	ı g	S	to	C	k		-	• •		• •	•	•				• •	•	•			• •		•	• •	• 4	•	• •	• ,	25
,			e۲	i	a	ry	7	Pr	<b>o</b> d	lu	ct	i	/i	ty	۰.				• •			• •		• •		•	• 🖦		•		• •	•	• •	• ,	26
٠.;		_	Ph	vt	o	p.Ī	La	nk	to	n	S	to	oc	k -	C		DC	S	it	:i	c n	•						•		: • •		•	• • •	• ,	27
. (	Gr	OW	t.h	Ā	n	đ	S	ur	v i	Lv	a Î	(	)£	1	h	е	Šc	: a	11	lo	r	Po	ac	u 1	at	$\mathbf{i}$	on					. **	• •	•	28
		_	-			_	_		-	_ `				_		•					£					_		_		7	- 7		E 7		
															•																			*	
CHA	Dub.	r D	11	١.	Λ	N F	7-	C Th	10	<b>.</b> F	c	១៖	T	TN	1 TT:	O II	9	C	T	<b>.</b> The S	n R	F 9	:	TN	1	10	N	TI	IR	ВП	T. F	. N	т		
UP																																		_	30
																																	O W		3,0
							. U.	<u>.</u>		. 197	U.	Ī	16	LL	J.I.	V U		, u	3		F U	U	4	٠	. 11 0	3.1.	us	٠.	n.	L	n	.14	U #		21
	F.	Tu	SD	11	ıg	_ £	(a	te		• •	• •	• •	•	•, •		• •	• •	•	•	٠	• •	- 4	•	• •	• •	100	• •	* *	•	• •	*	- 📆 🕆	• •	<b>9</b> #	21
. 1	Dy.	na	m 1	.C	5	O 1	<u> </u>	Th	e	P	Γl	m a	ır	Y	C	C III	m t	ın:	LΊ	:1	es	9	•	• 10	-	•	• •	• 4	• •	• •	• •	•	• • ·	• 7	32
		Ph	уs	10	a	1	E	n v	71	CO	nm	eı	nt	•		• •		•	• •	•	* *	• =	•	• •	•	• •	- *	÷ •	•	• •	* 4		• •	• ,	32
																																	• • •		
,		Ph	y t	CI	1	aı	ık	to	n	D	уn	aı	ai	CS	5 ,	• •	•		• •	• •	• •	•. •		• •	•	•	•, •	• •	•	•. •			• •	•	34
1 :	,	St	aп	di	ĹŊ	g	S	to	C l	ζ		• •	•	• •		•, •	• •		• •		• •	٠, •					• •		•,•	• •	• •		• .	• 4	35
٠.	. (	O.X	<b>y</b> 9	er	1	Ĺ€	v	<b>e</b> 1	S	•		<b>.</b>	•			•• •		· 🕶 .	• •		• •				•		• •		•		•	•		e v	36
		Pr	in	aı	·v	I	2.5	od	uc	:t	iv	it	t y		•		• *		• *		• •	æ. u			* 4				•	•. •	٠.	Januar	•	•	37
	4	Co	n r	0.5	si	ti	Lo	n	01	E	Th	е	P	hv	t	o E	16	n	k t	O	n	C	o m	m u	n	t	У	•	•		• •	•	• ·• ·	•	38
	Gr	OW	ŧδ	. (	Œ		T	he	•	Н	er	bi	ĹV	οī	: e:	s.	(	cr.	as	S	os	tı	:€	a	<b>a</b> :	q:	a s		, 1	D u	ri	n.	q		
•		T.	χĽ	71	1					•••						- 1					_ ~					٠.							, 	_	39
1	Gr	ה ה	• • •	ء	- ) f	- 9	r h	 e	Н	. <del></del>	hi	V	יינ זר	- •		ີ	h I	2	n v	 15	h h	 	; <del>†</del> ;	a t	• ∶a	h	er	je	; i	-, → a.	7.7		7 <b>-</b> '	± ., `	
	·	マガ	ب. ۱۱ ۳	• • •	) /r	Ţ	ŞΥ	つつ	P	_			-	_ ~	- ,			. :-	1	_			. :-			٠.ــ		_		<del>-</del>	· .		• •	_	4Ω
		v			44		AL	- 4		-	-	• •				<b>.</b> 3	- 4					10 4	4		-			-	, -						

		v
	Further Investigation Of The Oyster Food Chain At An	
	Increased Herbivore Density	41
	Dynamics Of The Primary Community	
	Physical Environment	41
	Nutrient Regime	,42
	Phytoplankton Dynamics	,42
	Standing Stock	42
	Oxygen Levels	, <b>43</b>
	Primary Productivity	44
	Composition Of The Phytoplankton Community	44
	Growth of the Oysters at a Higher Stocking Density	.45
	Further Investigation Of The Scallor Food Chain At An	
	Increased Flushing Rate Of The System	,45
	Dynamics Of The Primary Community	46
	Physical Environment	,40
	Nutrient Regime	.41
	Phytoplankton Dynamics	, 4 %. . N.7
	Standing Stock	/4 / // 0
	Oxygen Levels	,40
•	Composition Of The Phytoplankton Community	, 4.7 . /i Q
	Growth Of The Scallops At A Higher Flushing Rate	
4	Growen of the Scattops at a nighter ridshing adders see ee e	g <b>-4 .3</b> .
	CHAPTER 5. TWO-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES IN TURBULENT	
	UPWELLING SYSTEMS: DYNAMICS OF THE PHIMARY COMMUNITIES AT	
	TWO COMPARATIVE FLUSHING RATES	51
	Dynamics Of The Primary Communities At Two Comparative	, • •
	Flushing Rates	.52
	Physical Environment	52
•	Nutrient Regime	5.3
	Phytoplankton Dynamics	54
	Standing Stock	54
	Pigment Ratios	
	Oxygen Levels	56
	Primary Productivity	<b>,</b> 58
	Estimation Of Parameters For A Primary	
	Productivity Model	,61
	Composition Of The Phytoplankton Community	.63
•	CHAPTER 6. TWO-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES OF FLANKTONIC	
	HERBIVOEOUS FOOD CHAINS: DYNAMICS OF THE PRIMARY COMMUNITIES	
	AT VARIABLE FLUSHING RATES	<sub>4</sub> 65
	Dynamics Of The Primary Communities At Variable Flushing	
t	Rates During The Experimental Period	,66
	Physical Environment	, b /
	Nutrient Regime	,00
	Phytoplankton Dynamics	, 7,0 70
	Standing Stock	71
	Oxygen Levels	" <b>7</b> 2
	Primary Productivity	72
	Estimation Of Parameters For A Primary Froductivity	, ,
	Model	76
	Composition Of The Phytoplankton Community	77
* 4	combostston or the thlochignueon commented sassisisis	, • •

CHAPTER 7.	. TWO-STAGE C	ONTINUOUS CULTUR	ES OF PLANKTONIC
			HEREIVORES
Experi	mental Design .		***************************************
Experi	mental Results		
Envi	ronmental Condi	tions During The	Oyster Growth
Expe	eriments		
Oyste	er Growth As A	Function Of The	Experimental
Fact	tors		************** 85
		•	
	,		
CHAPTER 8.	. ANALYSIS OF	THE RESULTS USIN	G A SINULATION
MODEL			
Estina	tion Of The	Physiological Pa	rameters During The
Conti	nuous Cultures		89
Simula	tion Of The Phy	toplankton Dynam	ics
Desci	ription Of The	Model	
Simu	lation Results		95
·			
_		:	
CHAPTER 9.	. COMPARATIVE	DISCUSSION OF TH	E EXPEBIMENTAL
	RESULTS	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	99
		•	
arisoman si	л енымару амп	CONCINCIONS	
CHAPT,ER I	U. SUMMAKI AND	CONCLUSIONS	
0		•	
	, :		
TARIFC			.,, 110
TUDED	****		
FIGURES			
•			
BIBLIOGRA	PHY		253
			* · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
APPEN DICE:	S		260
• 📆			

## LIST OF TABLES

Table 1. Relevant culture studies of marine production	p. 110
Table 2. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 2A	p. 111
Table 3. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 2B	p. 112
Table 4. Oyster growth during Experiment 2A	p. 113
Table 5. Scallop growth during Experiment 2B	p. 114
Table 6. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 3A	p. 115
Table 7. Oyster growth during Experiment 3A	p. 116
Table 8. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 3B	p. 117
Table 9. Scallop growth during Experiment 3B	p. 118
Table 10. Correlation between forcing variables during EXP4	p. 119
Table 11. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 4A	p. 120
Table 12. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 4B	p. 122
Table 13. Analysis of variance during Experiment 4A	p. 124
Table 14. Analysis of variance during Experiment 4B	p. 126
Table 15. Productivity component analysis for Experiment 4	p. 128
Table 16. Design for the two-stage culture experiments	p. 129
Table 17. Nutrient enrichment experiment results	p. 130
Table 18. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 5A	p. 131
Table 19. Descriptive statistics for Experiment 5B	p. 132
Table 20. Analysis of variance during Experiment 5A	p. 133
Table 21. Analysis of variance during Experiment 5B	p. 135
Table 22. Productivity results during Experiment 5	p. 137
Table 23. Productivity component analysis for Experiment 5	p. 138
Table 24. Environmental conditions in the hertivore tanks	p. 139
Table 25. Growth of oysters in the two-stage culture	p. 140
Table 26. Growth of oysters as a function of FXP, SIZE and	
DENS in the two-stage culture	p. 143
Table 27. Non-linear LSF of the 'P versus I' data for the	
TANH and SMITH models	p. 144
;	

#### LIST OF FIGURES

```
Experimental facilities for Experiment 1.
                                                                p. 149
Figure 1.
            Duplicate tank systems for Experiments 2 and 3., p. 150
Figure 2.
            Experimental facilities for Experiments 2 and 3. p. 151
Figure 3.
            Experimental facilities for Experiment 4.
                                                                p. 152
Figure 4.
Figure 5.
            Two-stage culture systems for Experiment 5.
                                                                p. 153
                                                                p. 154
Figure 6.
            Nitrate concentration during Experiment 1A.
                                                               p. 155
            Nitrate concentration during Experiment 1B.
Figure 7.
Figure 8.
            Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 1A.
                                                                p. 156
Figure 9.
                                                                p. 157
            Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 1B.
                                                                p. 158
Figure 10. Primary productivity during Experiment 1A.
Figure 11., Primary productivity during Experiment 1B.
                                                                p. 159
Pigure 12. Primary productivity (standardized ) during
              Experiment 1B
                                                                p. 160
                                                               p. 161
Figure 13. / Solar radiation during Experiment 2.
                                                                p. 162
Figure 14. Temperature during Experiment 2A.
Figure 15. Temperature during Experiment 2B.
                                                                p. 163
Figure 16. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 2A.
                                                                p. 164
Figure 17. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 2B.
                                                                p. 165
                                                                p. 166
Figure 18. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 2A.,
Figure 19. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 2B.
                                                                p. 167
Figure 20. Cxygen concentration during Experiment 2A.
                                                                p. 168
Figure 21. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 2B.
                                                                p. 169
                                                                p. 17.0
Figure 22. Primary productivity during Experiment 2A.
Figure 23. Frimary productivity during Experiment 2B.
                                                                p. 171
Figure 24. Primary productivity (standardized) during
                                                                p. 172
              Experiment 2A.
            Primary productivity (standardized) during
Figure 25.
                                                                p. 173
              Experiment 2B.
Figure 26. Solar radiation during Experiment 3A.
                                                                p. 174
                                                                p. 175
Figure 27. Temperature during Experiment 3A.
Figure 28. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 3A.,
                                                                p. 176
Figure 29. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 3A.
                                                                p. 177
Figure 30., Oxygen concentration during Experiment 3A.,
                                                                p. 178
Figure 31. Primary productivity during Experiment 3A.
                                                                p. 179
Figure 32. Primary productivity (standardized) during
                                                                p. 180
              Experiment 3A.
Figure 33. / Solar radiation during Experiment 3B.
                                                                p. 181
                                                                p. 182
Figure 34., Temperature during Experiment 3E.,
                                                                p. 183
Figure 35., Nitrate concentration during Experiment 3B.,
                                                                p. 184
Figure 36. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 3B.
Figure 37. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 3B.
                                                                p. 185
Figure 38. Primary productivity during Experiment 3B.
                                                                p. 186
Figure 39. Primary productivity (standardized) during
                                                                p. 187
              Experiment 3B.
Figure 40. Forcing conditions during Experiment 4
                                                                p.188
Figure 41. Temperature during Experiment 4.
                                                                p. 189
Figure 42. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 4.
                                                                p. 190
                                                                p. 191
Figure 43., Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 4.,
                                                                p. 192
Figure 44. CHLB: CHLA ratio during Experiment 4.
Figure 45. Carotenoid: CHLA ratic during Experiment 4.
                                                                p. 193
                                                                p. 194
Figure 46. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 4.
Figure 47. Gross primary productivity during Experiment 4. Pigure 48. Respiration rate during Experiment 4.
                                                               p. 195
                                                                p. 196
Figure 49. Net primary productivity during Experiment 4.,
                                                                p. 197
```

	•		
	Figure 50.	Net primary productivity (daily) during	- 100
	Piguro 51	Experiment 4. Gross primary productivity (daily) during	p. 198
	rigure 5 1.	Experiment 4.	p. 199
	Figure 52.	Gross primary productivity (standardized)	P • 15.5
		during Experiment 4.	p. 200
	Figure 53.		•
		during Experiment 4.	p. 201
	Figure 54.		
		during Experiment 4.	p. 20.2
	Figure 55.	Estimates of ALPHAC during Experiment 4 Estimates of ALPHAG during Experiment 4.	p. 203 p. 204
	Figure 57.	Coulter counts on Day 6 of Experiment 4A.	p. 205
'	Figure 58.		p. 206
	Figure 59.	Coulter counts on Day 15 of Experiment 4A.	p. 207
	Figure 60.	Coulter counts on Day 21 of Experiment 4A.	p.208
	Figure 61.	Coulter counts on Day 27 of Experiment 4A.	p. 209
	Figure 62.	Forcing conditions during Experiment 5.	p. 210
	Figure 63.	Temperature during Experiment 5.	p.211
	Figure 64.	Nitrate concentration during Experiment 5.	p. 212 p. 213
	Figure 65.	Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5.  CHLBA:CHLA ratio during Experiment 5.	p. 214
	Figure 67.		p. 215
	Figure 68.	Oxygen concentration during Experiment 5.	p. 216
	Figure 69.		• " .
		Experiment 5	p. 217
	Figure 70.	Gross primary productivity (daily) during	546
		Experiment 5	p. 218
	Figure 71.		p. 219
	Figure 72.	Experiment 5	p.220
	Figure 73.	Net primary productivity (daily) during	PULLU
		Experiment 5	p. 221
	Figure 74.	Gross primary productivity (standardized)	
		during Experiment 5	p.222
	Figure 75.	Respiration rate (standardized)	- 227
	m:	during Experiment 5	p. 223
	rigure 76.	Net primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 5	p. 224
	Figure 77.	Estimates of ALPHAC during Experiment 5	p. 225
		Estimates of ALPHAG during Experiment 5	p. 226
		Coulter counts on Day 6 of Experiment 5A.	p. 227
		Coulter counts on Day 9 of Experiment 5A.	p. 228
	Figure 81.	Coulter counts on Day 21 of Experiment 5A.	p. 229
	Figure 82.		p.230
		Coulter counts on Day 36 of Experiment 5A.	p. 231
	Figure 84.	Coulter counts on Day 39 of Experiment 5A.	p. 232
		Coulter counts on Day 6 of Experiment 5B.  Coulter counts on Day 9 of Experiment 5B.	p.233 p.234
	Figure 87.	Coulter counts on Day 21 of Experiment 58.	p. 234
	Figure 88.	Coulter counts on Day 24 of Experiment 5B.	p. 236
	Figure 89.		p. 237
	Figure 90.	Coulter counts on Day 39 of Experiment 5B.	p. 238
		Temperature in two-stage oyster cultures	p. 239
		Chlorophyll a in two-stage oyster cultures	p. 240
	rigure 93.	Oxygen levels in two-stage oyster cultures	p. 241
	:		
			•

Figure 94. Growth of oysters as a function of DENS in	
the two-stage culture	p. 242
Figure 95. Growth of oysters as a function of SIZE in	
the two-stage culture	p. 243
Figure 96. 'P versus I' curves as a function of	
TEMP and NO3	p. 244
Figure 97. / Simulated phytoplankton stock during	
Experiment 5B: Run 1	p. 245
Figure 98. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	
Experiment 5B: Run 2	p. 246
Figure 99. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	
Experiment 5B: Run 3	p. 247
Figure 100. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	- 240
Experiment 5B: Bun 4	- p.248
Figure 101. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	p <sub>•.249</sub>
Experiment 5A: Run 1	₽•.2 <del>4</del> 9
Figure 102. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	n 250
Experiment 5A: Run 2 Figure 103. Simulated phytoplankton stock during	p• 250
Experiment 5B: Run 1 with GRAZE	p. 251
Daperiment JD. Mun : with Ghad	P• 25 1
Plate I. Herbivore tanks in two-stage experiments	p. 252
Plate II. Artificial cultch in two-stage experiments	p. 252

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

I would like to acknowledge, with thanks, the support and assistance of many people, who contributed to the completion of this study. I would also like to acknowledge the National Research Council of Canada for providing financial support with Post-Graduate Scholarships.

I would first like to thank my supervisor, Dr. T.R. Parsons, for his inspiration in the initiation of this research, criticism of its design and financial support for the experimental operations, including the invaluable assistance of Bill Li during the one-stage culture experiments, and Angela Norton and Carole Bawden of the Institute of Oceanography, U.B.C., for analysis of nutrient samples. Many other people at the Institute were also most helpful.

I would also like to acknowledge the co-operation of the Fisheries and Marine Service, Department of the Ervironment, for providing experimental facilities at the Facific Environment Institute, West Vancouver, and in particular, thank the many scientists and technicians who provided valued scientific and moral support while the experiments were being conducted.

I am also most grateful to Dr. J.W.C. Tomlinson, Faculty of Commerce and Business Administration, U.B.C., for helpful discussions on systems research, and to C.S.C. Willie for her expert advice in the design of a computer data base and in the analysis of the data.

Finally, I would like to thank my committee for helpful discussions during this study: Dr. T.R. Parsons, Dr. A.G. Lewis, and Dr. F.J.R. Taylor of the Institute of Oceanography; Dr. T.H. Carefoot of the Department of Zoology; and Dr. D.M. Farmer of the Institute of Ocean Sciences, Patricia Eay, Eritish Columbia.

#### CHAPTER 1. INTRODUCTION

Maximizing organic production in aquatic ecosystems essential component of effective fisheries management (Paloheimo and Dickie, 1970; Saila, 1971), aquaculture development (Pillay, and eutrophication control (Di Toro et al., 1975; Bierman et al., 1974). Observations of highly productive ecosystems, such as areas of upwelling (Cushing, 1971) and estuarine environments (Teal, 1962; Odum and Schleske. Ryther, 1969), indicate the importance of time and variables in determining both the production and organization of primary, secondary, and tertiary communities. Extensive studies of these ecosystems using field experiments and explanatory multidimensional models have described with varying complexity the production and organization of that particular food chain or web, exemplified by Walsh and Dugdale (1971), Wiegert et al. (1973) and Caperon (1973) respectively. However at this complex level of interactions, with inherent non-linearities, ecosystem responses to natural or artificial perturbations are predictable, particularly if parameter values for the original model are estimated or borrowed from the literature (Saila, 1973) . 🧳

Two complementary research approaches to improve this situation are, first, to reduce the complexity and connectivity of the natural ecosystem by initially 'subsystemizing' on a trophic basis, and secondly, to investigate controlled ecosystems, with known forcing conditions using time and space as control parameters. In the first case for example, analysis

of phytoplanktonic subsystems include studies of naturally eutrophic environments which emphasize production (Patter and Van Dyne, 1968; Winter et al., 1975; Smayda, 1973) and organization (Platt and Subba Rao, 1970; McAllister et al., 1972), some relating specifically to time, expressed as the flushing rate of the system (Dickman, 1969; Cassin and McLaughlin, 1971), or to space (Platt, 1972). In the second case, controlled experiments of organic production have varied in operational scale, number of trophic levels, and operational control in terms of time and space, as outlined later in this chapter.

Conditions for maximizing production at the primary level have been proposed by Steele and Menzel (1962), Steeman Nielsen (1962), and Takahashi and Parsons (1972) by focusing on the importance of spatial considerations such as turbulent mixing and the depth of the water column. In addition to these field and controlled experiments, more theoretical approaches to production and organization of planktonic systems have been considered by Bella (1970), Grenney et al. (1973a), Grenney et al. (1973b), Ross (1973), Platt et al. (1977) for phytoplankton and by Phillips (1974), Steele (1974), and Steele and Mullin (1977) for higher trophic levels.

The importance of the flushing rate and of spatial considerations in determining the production and structure of marine ecosystems, provided the basis for the present research strategy to examine production in planktonic systems. The hypothesis was that production in bivalve food chains could be enhanced by using a deep nutrient-rich source of seawater and an

optimal flushing rate and spatial structure of the ecosystem to maximize productivity. In order to test this hypothesis, duplicate controlled ecosystems were designed with the following operational capabilities:

- 1. a large continuous culture tank system in which the flushing rate could be varied and controlled, and the seawater either upwelled with a minimum of turbulence or artificially mixed.
  - 2. a deep nutrient-rich source of seawater to enhance primary productivity.
  - 3. a relatively shallow water column (about 1 metre) to minimize light limitation of the primary community.
  - 4. a choice between controlled, constant forcing conditions of light and temperature to simplify the system response, or, naturally fluctuating environmental conditions to simulate production in the field.
- 5. utilization of the production system as a one-stage culture by placing the herbivores in situ, or expansion to a two-stage culture system, with the primary production tank feeding into a set of herbivore tanks.

Using this controlled system, the objectives of the research were essentially two-fold. The first objective was to examine the production and organization of a natural phytoplanktonic community at various flushing rates in turbulent upwelling systems for a significant period of time (greater than one month), and to analyze numerically the ecosystem responses with a deterministic mathematical model using simulation techniques. The flushing rates ranged from 0.10 day-1 to 1.0

day-1 during the experiments since the growth of phytoplankton is enhanced at these rates (Brown and Parsons, 1972) and they represent attainable flows for small mariculture impoundments.

The second objective was to examine the resulting growth of both one-stage and two-stage herbivore populations in cultures. Populations of oysters ( Crassostrea gigas ), in the form of commercial cultch 1, and scallops ( Chlamys hastata hericia ) which were confined in net cages, were positioned at specific substations and depths in the primary production tanks. Their growth and effect on the primary community was monitored during the one-stage culture experiments. Bivalves were chosen as the experimental herbivores since they produce a commercially harvestable resource at a low, ecologically efficient level the food chain. Furthermore, the spatial heterogeneity of the herbivores could be experimentally controlled. In the two-stage culture experiment, growth of juvenile <u>Crasscstrea gigas</u> examined using artificially constructed cultch (with eight oysters per cultch), designed to simulate the cultch used in commercial production. The production of young oysters could then be determined as a function of the following factors: of the oysters, density of the oysters, and flushing rate of the The dynamics of the temperature, standing stock of phytoplankton, oxygen, ammonia and urea in the herbivore tanks, were analyzed as covariates.

Examples of studies pertinent to this research, which

<sup>1</sup> A large oyster half-shell with oyster spat attached to it, for stringing from rafts.

hasically includes productive marine planktonic ecosystems, are categorized in Table I with the following observations.

First, there have been few marine ecosystems which have been experimentally controlled at a large-scale field level. One example, however, is the 750 acre tidal impoundment of the Lummi Indian Tribal Enterprise. This mariculture system relies on the natural surface plankton as the food supply for rearing molluscs and a supplement to the commercial diets for raising salmonids. A marine impoundment utilizing deep nutrient-rich seawater (Shiels and Hood, 1970) could be even more beneficial by enhancing productivity, and reducing high surface temperatures and bacterial levels.

Secondly, nine large scale experiments are notable in their variability of trophic analysis and operational control in and space. Of the four continuous culture studies, two (Baab et al., , 1973; Nalone et al., , 1975) utilized nutrient-rich seawater from depth and were conducted in a semi-tropical environment, with average experimental temperatures greater than ca. 25 °C. The Malone study is of limited value with only a four day experimental duration and a phytoplankton population { Chaetoceros ) which is probably a sub-optimal herbivore diet due to its morphology. The Baab study, which concentrated on the mollusc populations, determined that their controlled ecosystem favoured the growth of Ostrea edulis rather than Crassostrea species. A preliminary experiment to the present research (Brown and Parsons, 1972) examined simulated upwelling at flushing rates of nutrient-rich seawater and the effect on the maximization and stability of primary communities.

Thirdly, an organic source of nutrients, diluted sewage, has been used in a series of medium-scale continuous cultures investigated by Dunstan and Tenore, and provides a useful specialized system for eutrophication control and mariculture production.

Fourthly, five small-scale continuous culture studies included as examples of controlled experiments which provide insights into maximizing production : , although they are limited in scale for applications to mass culture production hatcheries. In plankton research, continuous culture techniques applied mostly on a small-scale to elucidate been physiological principles of nutrient, temperature and light limitation, either in a turbidostat (Eppley and Dyer, 1965; Maddux and Jones, 1964) or in a chemostat ( Caperon, 1967; Eppley et al., 1971; Caperon and Myer, 1972; Davis et al., 1973; Harrison et al., , 1976; Davis, 1976; Conway, 1977). Finally, two of the small-scale studies in Table I have utilized a raceway for operational control (Walker and Zahradnik, 1976; Barber, 1974), although in terms of Kirby-Smith and optimization, this system has the disadvantage of providing only areal or two-dimensional production.

Table I is not intended as a complete listing of field or laboratory studies on the growth of marine phytoplankton or bivalve molluscs, the herbivores used in this research. What Table I represents is a sample of studies which have

For a discussion of the continuous culture technique, see Taylor (1960) and Oppenheimer (1966).

experimentally acknowledged the significance of either the scale of operation, trophic level or time and space as control parameters, or more usually, a combination of these factors, the organization and production of phytoplankton and planktonic herbivores. Other investigations to improve production of bivalves have ranged from breeding and collection of seed (Loosanoff and Davis, 1963: Imai, 1967), to rearing bivalves using rafts (Quayle, 1969, 1971) and trays (Parsons, 1974) to increase production in the natural environment. Some concentrated on physiological factors which affect the growth of bivalves, including studies by Walne (1972), Snra and Baggaley (1976), and feeding experiments by Tenore and Dunstan (1973b,c) which indicate the importance of the type of Walne (1970) and the phytoplankters, as well as the relationship between uptake rate at various concentrations of phytoplankton.

The research presented in this dissertation has structured to provide comparisons between non-turbulent turbulent continuous cultures in either a one-stage or two-stage various flushing rates of system. the system. at continuous culture experiments, ranging from three to ten weeks duration, were conducted during this study. The conditions of light, temperature and nutrients were essentially constant during Experiment 1. Experiments 2 to 5 were conducted in outdoor continuous culture systems in order to examine the effect of more natural conditions of light and temperature production in \*planktonic\* 1 food chains.

The term planktonic is used throughout this study to incorporate the fact that the experimental bivalves were suspended in the water column and fed on the phytoplankton.

(Chapter 3), duplicate non-turbulent Experiment 1 upwelling systems were used to examine the dynamics of a natural phytoplankton community and the resulting growth of an in situ population of scallops, at a flushing rate of 0.5 day-1. In Experiment's 2 and 3 (Chapter 4), the one-stage production both oyster and scallop food chains was examined in a turbulent upwelling system. Chapter 5 presents the results and discussion Experiment 4, an analysis of the dynamics of communities at two comparative flushing rates (0.50 day-1 and 1.00 day-1 ). The experimental design was expanded in Experiment 5 to include an examination of variable flushing rates of the primary system during the experimental period (Chapter 6), and the suitability of the resulting phytoplankton communities as a food source for the two-stage culture oysters (Chapter 7). An analysis of the dynamics of the primary community, using a simulation model, is presented in Chapter 8. Chapter 9 provides a comparative discussion of the results the five experiments, and the conclusions from the study are summarized in Chapter 10.

#### CHAPTER 2. EXPERIMENTAL FACILITIES AND METHODOLOGY

#### Experimental Facilities

large tank facilities at the Pacific Environment Institute, West Vancouver, B.C. The incoming seawater for the experimental system was pumped from a depth of <u>ca</u>. 60 feet in English Bay, passed through a 5 micron filter and provided a source of cool, nutrient-rich seawater ( 11 °C, 20 um nitrate 1-1) to the production system resevoir. The flow rate from the seawater resevoir to the experimental tanks was expressed as the flushing rate (FR), determined by the flow rate required to replace the total volume of the experimental tank in one day; that is

$$FR(day^{-1}) = v V^{-1}$$

where v=flow rate (1 day-1) and V=tank volume (1). The flushing rate remained relatively constant during the experiments by using a gravity-feed method from the resevoir, with the flow controlled by in-line valves. Flushing rates up to 1.0 day-1 could be attained using this method. All materials used in the system were 'inert', including the fibreglass resevoirs and experimental tanks, 1/2 " PVC& 1 piping and fittings, and plexiglass and tygon samplers.

<sup>1 &</sup>amp; denotes a registered trademark.

#### One-stage Culture Experiment with Constant Forcing Conditions

The indoor facilities for Experiment 1 are illustrated in Figure 1, including surface and side views of the experimental tanks. These duplicate production tanks had a volume of 720 litres and the depth of the water column was 0.8 metres. The upwelling rate of 0.4 m/day was constant over the whole area of the tank by using a rectangular-shaped inflow pipe with small holes every 5 cm apart. In-situ samplers were located in both tanks at the surface, mid and bottom depths at half the distance from the end of the tank to the centrally located levelling pipe.

#### One-stage Culture Experiments with Natural Forcing Conditions

As illustrated in Figures 2 and 3, duplicate tank systems (A an B) were set up on an outdoor platform for Experiments 2 and 3. Each consisted of a covered seawater resevoir (3200 l volume) which gravity-fed to a large production tank (3.0 m diameter, ca. 7500 l volume). The inflow pipe near the bottom of the production tank was angled towards the centre of the tank, and the water flow was directed perpendicularly upward at half the distance (0.75 m) to the sampling tube, as shown in Figure 3 for Tank A. The inflowing seawater to the production tank was sampled from the resevoir outflow using a tygon-tubing siphon. In situ samplers were located at three "stations" in

Three long pieces of blackened tygon tubing were inserted into a PVC standpipe and used as siphons.

the center of the production tank: surface (0.05m), mid (0.5m) and bottom (1.0m). The total depth of the water column was 1.1 m. The seawater outflow from the surface of the production tank was sampled using a T-joint with a reduced tygon fitting. The production tanks were covered with a thin (1/8") sheet of plexiglass to reduce aerial contamination and photo-inhibition.

Twelve substations were established in each production tank for location of the herbivores during Experiment 2 and 3, as illustrated in Figure 2 for Tank B. Tank A was used to examine the growth of the Pacific oyster, <u>Crassostrea gigas</u>, and commercial cultch were strung at surface, mid and bottom depths per substation. The other experimental herbivores, <u>Chlamys hastata hericia</u> (scallops), were confined to rectangular net cages, constructed with a plexiglass frame (<u>ca</u>. 30cm X 20cm X4cm) and herring seine net. These cages were suspended horizontally at the surface, mid or bottom depths in Tank B during Experiments 2 and 3.

### Two-stage Culture Experiments with Natural Forcing Conditions

The experimental facilities for Experiments 4 and 5 are illustrated in Figures 4 and 5. The primary production tanks were identical to the one-stage culture system, except there were no herbivores in situ and turbulent diffusion was actively produced in both Tanks A and B by using submersible pumps. Outflow from either primary tank could be fed into the smaller herbivore tanks (170 litres), shown in Plate I. Two were used for acclimation and the other four as experimental tanks to examine three densities of oysters (16, 32 and 48 oysters per

tank respectively), plus a control (no oysters). All tanks had in situ circulating pumps to keep the system homogenous.

Throughout the text, A and B are included in the identification of experiments as a reference to the appropriate tank system.

#### Methodology

sampling procedures were followed The same for all experiments. Water samples ( 4 litres) were taken from the five \*stations\* in the production system ( inflow(I), surface(S), and outflow(0) ) between 0800 and 0900 hours mid(M), bottom(B) (PST) for the measurement of physical, chemical and biological parameters. The samples were analyzed in the laboratory according to the methods outlined below. Measurements on the experimental animals were made in the aquarium wet-lab to minimize handling. A description and derivation of the: variables and parameters which pertained to the primary systems are summarized in Appendix 1.

#### Physical Parameters: Light, Temperature and Salinity

During Experiment 1, continuous artificial radiation was provided by Vitalite& fluorescent tubes, which simulated solar radiation in spectral composition in the range of photosynthetically available radiation (PAR) from <u>ca</u>. 400-700 nm. There was no difference in the radiation intensities of 0.10 langley min-1 between the duplicate culture tanks, and a 5% decrease in PAR at the periphery of each tank was not considered

a significant reduction.

During the experiments conducted outdoors, measurement of the incident sclar radiation (SR) was continually recorded under the plexiglass sheet covering the experimental tanks, using a solarimeter (5% precision) with a calibrated YSIE recording millivoltmeter (chart speed= 2" per hour). The plexiglass reduced the incident solar radiation by 10%. The light curves were integrated for four hour intervals, including the period of the primary productivity experiments, and then summed for daily radiation estimates ( langley day-1 ). Estimation of the photosynthetically active radiation (PAR) was based on Suckling (1974) who determined experimentally that the PAR was not a function of cloud cover, and:

$$PAR = 0.50 SR + 0.0 (r^2=0.98)$$

Similar results were previously found by Szeicz (1966). A submarine photometer (Maddux, 1966) was placed in the experimental tank to determine the solar radiation at depth (PARZ) by measuring the extinction coefficient (EXTK). However, continual problems with seawater leakage into the photocell produced unreliable measurements; consequently, estimates of EXTK were based on Riley's empirical relation between the extinction coefficient and the chlorophyll a concentration:

EXTK = .04 + (.0088\*CHLA) + (.054\*(CHLA\*\*.66667))

which proved reliable for a range of chlorophyll a values when

other particulate matter was minimal ( Biley, 1956).

Temperatures were measured to 0.1 °C using a thermometer inserted into the seawater sample. During the first half of Experiment 1, in situ thermistors connected to a 2-channel

Rustrak&, recorded temperatures at the surface and bottom of the two productivity tanks, primarily to detect any evidence of thermal instability. Temperature fluctuations of <u>ca</u>. 0.2 °C occurred in the tanks only during the ten minute sampling period each day.

Salinity samples were collected daily in salinity bottles from the inflow and analyzed using a Beckman& salinometer.

#### Nutrient Parameters

Nitrate, ammonia, urea, reactive phosphorous and silicate nutrients were determined using the methods outlined in Strickland and Parsons (1972). Daily samples for nitrate determinations were analyzed using the cadmium-copper reduction column method, either manually in Experiments 1 to 3, or with a Technicons Auto-analyzer in Experiments 4 and 5. The samples were stored at 2 °C in the dark and usually analyzed within a few days of collection; however, there was no significant change (PK.01) in concentrations of nitrate with a storage duration of eight days. The precision of the method was 2%, measured over the range of in situ concentrations (0 - 25 um N 1-1) and differences between the manual and automated methods were not significant since the columns were replaced at the first sign of deterioration in either case (Hager et al. , 1972).

Ammonia concentrations were determined manually using the phenol-hypochlorite method. Although care was taken to reduce contamination of samples by acid cleaning glassware, covering flasks and using double deionized distilled water, the precision of the method (S.E.= 0.26 um N  $1^{-1}$ ; n=3) was poor relative to

the low in situ concentrations ( < 2.0 uM N 1-1 ). Urea analysis was based on the urease method with the inherent problems of the ammonia analysis. Since ammonia and urea samples were frozen for a few weeks before analysis, variabilities in the concentrations of these nutrients may have increased ( Degobbis, 1973). Only occasional measurements of phosphorous and silicate were taken since nitrogen appeared to be the primary nutrient limiting phytoplankton productivity, like many coastal ecosystems.

# Primary Parameters: Standing Stock, Primary Productivity, and Community Structure

every day at all four in situ stations as the concentration of chlorophyll a (CHLA), as outlined in Strickland and Parsons (1972). Water samples were filtered through 0.8 micron willipores AA filters and the pigments extracted immediately in 10.0 ml of spectrophotometric grade acetone. The tubes were stored in a freezer for two to seven days before chlorophyll, carotenoid and phaeopigments were determined using a Beckman acta IIs spectrophotometer. Calculations of pigment concentrations were based on the Parsons and Strickland (P.S.) equations, although there was no difference between these and the SCOR/UNESCO (S/U) equations for CHLA:

CHLA(P.S.) = 1.0 \* CHLA(S/U) ( $r^2=1.0$ ; n=41)

The precision of the method at the 30 ug Chl <u>a</u>  $1^{-1}$  level was an average standard error of 0.5 ug Chl <u>a</u>  $1^{-1}$ , based on eight duplicate determinations.

To estimate the phytobenthic standing stock, plexiglass plates were suspended in the primary tanks, each with four 2 cm x 6 cm glass slide attached by plastic clips. Algae was scraped from both sides of the slide (20 cm²) cntc a preweighed GFC filter, and duplicate chlorophyll <u>a</u> and biomass estimates were determined.

productivity was estimated approximately every Primary three days as net carbon fixed per litre per hour using the method outlined in Strickland and Parsons (1972). A 100 ml water sample was placed in a small (112 ml) EOD bottle and ampoule of 5 uC radioactive sodium bicarbonate (in 3% NaCl solution) added to this. This production bottle and corresponding dark bottle were suspended horizontally in the experimental tank using plexiglass holders, and incubated for hours from ca. 0900 - 1300 hours (PST). After incubation, the samples were immediately filtered through 0.45 micron in scintillation vials Nillipore& filters. then placed containing 15 ml of Aquasol& scintillation fluid. Samples were counted twice, each for ten minutes, using a Packard Tri-Carb LSCS... The determination of carbonate carbon required to calculate the rate of carbon fixation was based on the pH method. Precision estimates for 14C productivity duplicate bottles ranged from a coefficient of variation of 11% for values < 10 ug C l-1 hr-1 to 9% for productivities > 75 ug C 1-1 hr-1 .

Exudation of organic carbon was determined once a week using a modification of the methodology outlined in Anderson and Zeutschel (1970). 5 ml of filtrate from the 14C productivity

samples were acidified with phosphoric acid to a pH of 3.0 and then bubbled with nitrogen gas for 20 minutes to remove any inorganic radioactive carbon. 2 ml aliquots were transferred to scintillation vials containing 10 ml of Aquasol& scintillation fluid and the prepared samples counted for 10 minutes.

samples were taken on a daily basis in 300 ml BOD Oxygen bottles, except in Experiment 1. They were fixed immediately stored in the dark for analysis within a day or two. An analysis of variance during Experiment 3 indicated that there no significant difference in oxygen concentration between stored in this manner. Primary productivity respiration were also estimated using the light and dark bottle oxygen technique (Strickland and Parsons, 1972). Light dark BOD bottles were suspended horizontally by plexiglass during the same period as the radioactive carbon experiments. A photosynthetic quotient of 1.2 and a respiratory quotient of 1.0 were used in the conversion to carbon units. duplicates The precision of the method based on coefficient of variation of 0.8% at the 325 mg oxygen  $1^{-1}$   $hr^{-1}$ level, 1.0% at the 300 mg oxygen 1-1 hr-1 and 7.5% at the 250 mg oxygen 1-1 hr-1 level.

water samples (250 ml) were also collected semi-weekly for phytoplankton species composition and size determination. A 10 ml subsample was fixed with Lugol solution and examined in a 5 cc sedimentation chamber with a Zeiss inverted microscope. The remaining sample was stored at 2 °C in the dark until it Could be counted on a Model B Coulter Counter& as cutlined in Sheldon and Parsons (1967). The analysis employed a flow-through rate

of 0.044 ml sec-1 using a 100 micron aperature. Eleven particle diameters ranging from 2.82 to 28.5 microns were counted in triplicate and then averaged.

#### Secondary Productivity

#### Experiment 1

scallops (Chlamys hastata hericia) were collected at Ca20 metres by divers near Victoria, British Columbia two weeks
before the start of Experiment 1 (EXP1). They were put into
holding tanks and provided with a constant supply of seawater
from the resevoir tank (Figure 1). Ten litres of surface
seawater from English Bay were added to the tanks every couple
of days. 50 healthy scallops were selected as experimental
animals 1 and a few were cleaned of encrusting sponges (Myxilla
incrustans, Mycale adhaerens). The scallops were tagged,
weighed and measured, and added to the benthos of Tank A on Day
45. After one month, the Chlamys were re-measured and weighed
to determine their growth.

#### Experiment 2A

<u>Crassostrea gigas</u> cultch were obtained from a commercial grower near victoria on April 25 and kept in a 3000 litre holding tank with unfiltered running seawater (<u>ca.</u> 29 ppt, 13

The larger scallops with the boring sponge <u>Cliona celata</u> were rejected.

oc ). 10 litres of phytoplankton stock were added to the holding tank every couple of days. Twelve cultch were tagged for identification and transferred at the beginning of EXP2A to smaller tanks receiving the outflow from Tank A. The total weight, weight in water and number of oysters per cultch were measured before their addition to the one-stage continuous culture experiment on Day 6. Four strings, with cultch at the surface (0.1 m), mid (0.5 m) and bottom (0.9 m) depths, were located at substations 1 to 4 (Figure 2). The oysters were grown for five weeks before the final measurements were made of the growth variables.

#### Experiment 2B

At the beginning of EXF2B, six dozen scallops were collected at the same location in Victoria and 64 were selected as experimental animals. They were ordered by length and weight into four groups of increasing size, and within each group of 16 scallops, one-half were randomly selected for a cage to be located at mid depth and the other half for a cage to be located at the bottom station. The same procedure was adopted for the three larger size groups. The scallops were acclimated for four days in small covered tanks fed by the outflow from Tank B. After the scallops were weighed and measured, the Cages were transferred on Day 10 of EXP2B to their designated substation. The four cages at the mid depth were located at substation's 1 to 4, while the four cages at the bottom depth were located at substation's 5,8,9 and 12 (Figure 2). One month later, final measurements were made of the growth variables.

#### Experiment 3A

The 24 oyster cultch selected for EXP3A were tagged and transferred during EXP2A to the small holding tanks fed by the outflow from Tank A. The growth variables were measured on Day 6 of EXP3A, and 8 strings with cultch at the surface, mid and bottom depths, were located at substations 1 to 8 in Tank A. Final measurements were taken after two weeks of growth.

#### Experiment 3B

Another nine dozen scallops were collected at the same Victoria location on Day 7 of EXP3B. The same procedure used in EXP2B was adopted for the selection of the 96 experimental animals and grouping them into four classes of increasing size. In this experiment (EXP3B), there were enough scallops to string four cages (containing 8 scallops per cage) at the surface depth (SUBSTN®s 6,7,10 and 11) as well as the mid and bottom stations. The scallops were acclimated for three days as in EXP2B, and after they were weighed and measured, the cages were transferred on Day 11 to the appropriate SUBSTN in Tank B. The final measurements were made of the growth variables after one month.

#### Experiment 5

Juvenile <u>Crassostrea gigas</u> were obtained from a commercial oyster grower near Victoria, British Columbia and held in a 3000 litre tank outdoors until the start of the hervivore experiments. Unfiltered running seawater (29 ppt, 13 °C) was constantly supplied to the holding tank and 10 litres of

phytoplankton stock were added to the tank every couple of days. A small hole (1/32") was drilled in the unbo of the shell for wiring the oysters to small square plexiglass boxes designed to simulate cultch (Plate II), so growth variability between and within size groups could be assessed.

Details of the design of the two-stage continuous culture experiments are presented in Chapter 7. The linear dimensions (length, width and depth), weight in air (±0.1 g), weight in water and whole volume of the individual cysters were measured as growth variables.

A description and the derivation of the variables pertinent to the herbivore growth experiments are summarized in Appendix 2.

# CHAPTER 3. ONE-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES IN NON-TURBULENT UPWELLING SYSTEMS WITH CONSTANT FORCING CONDITIONS

initial experiment was designed and conducted examine physical and biological variables in duplicate nonturbulent upwelling systems with a flushing rate of 0.5 day-1 ... The experimental system, described in Chapter 2, permitted the examination of the phytoplankton dynamics under controlled, constant forcing conditions. This experiment (EXP 1) conducted for ten weeks, beginning on October 1. After the tanks were filled with filtered inflowing seawater and initial each tank was seeded with 10 litres of samples taken. phytoplankton stock which had been collected from the surface of English Bay and passed through a small diameter (54u) screen to remove any zooplankton. The benthic herbivores, Chlamys hastata hericia, were introduced into Tank A on Day 45 to determine the suitability of this continuous culture system for the survival and growth of a local scallor population.

#### Dynamics of the Primary Communities

The flushing rate remained relatively constant at 0.5 day-1 throughout the experiment, although on a few days the rate decreased to as low as 0.45 day-1. However on Day 31 the water level in Tank A increased by 2 inches due to clogging of the in situ levelling pipe by a filamentous Navicula mat which had been growing on the overflow pipe since Day 13. The same problem occurred in Tank B on Day 43 although the situation was

more severe since the tank overflowed for about half an hour.

In each case, the Navicula around the pipe were removed.

#### Physical Environment

The continuous source of photosynthetically available radiation of 0.10 langley min-1 represented a daily radiation flux of 144 langley day-1. The resulting in situ temperatures were significantly different between depths but essentially constant between tanks and within depths for the first eight weeks of the experiment, averaging 14.5 °C (± .1 °C) at the surface, 12.0 °C (± .1 °C) at the mid station and 10.5 °C (± .1 °C) at the bottom station. During the last two weeks, the average temperature decreased ca. 3 °C at the surface of the tanks and ca. 1.5 °C at the mid and bottom stations. The temperature and salinity of the inflowing seawater was constant at 10.0 °C (± .1 °C) and 29.2 ppt (± 0.6 ppt) during EXP1.

#### Nutrient Conditions

The concentrations of the nutrients important in phytoplankton productivity were measured at various times during the experiment. Samples of the inflowing seawater were analyzed before the start of EXP1, with the resulting average concentrations: nitrate (NO3) = 17.8 um N  $1^{-1}$ , ammonia (NH3) = 0.88 um N  $1^{-1}$ , phosphate (PO4) = 1.75 um P  $1^{-1}$ , silicate (SIO3) = 71.3 um Si  $1^{-1}$ . The ratios of these nutrient concentrations suggested that the experimental system would

probably be nitrogen-limited 1...

The concentration of nitrate during EXP1 is illustrated Figures 6 and 7. The high inflow NC3 was relatively constant, averaging 23.6 uM N  $1^{-1}$  (SE = 0.39 uM N  $1^{-1}$  :n=35) during the first five weeks. The pattern of damped cscillations for the in situ nitrate concentration was similar between tanks for the first three weeks, with an NO3 minimum of <2 uM N 1-1 by Day 10, recovery to levels of ca. 15 uM N 1<sup>-1</sup> by Day 15, and then a decrease to mitrate concentrations of 2-5 um N 1-1 . Throughout the experiment, the NO3 at the bottom station was significantly greater than the surface concentration. During the fourth and fifth weeks, the average nitrate levels in Tank B were twice as high as in Tank There was a high negative A . ' correlation between NO3 at the surface and bottom stations the duration of EXP1A. The same trend was not apparent in Tank. B, although this may have been partly due to the overflowing on Day 43.

The average weekly inflow concentration of phosphate was 2.43 un P  $1^{-1}$  to both tanks. As in the case of NO3, the PO4 at the bottom station was greater than the phosphate concentration at the surface and outflow stations. Phosphate levels were never less than 0.5 un P  $1^{-1}$ , even when NO3 values were  $\underline{ca}$ . 2 un N  $1^{-1}$ , indicating that PO4 did not limit primary productivity.

After the introduction of the scallops to the system, the difference between the net concentration of ammonia at the

Results from Antia et al. (1963) indicated that a similar primary community had a N/P ratio greater than 12, whereas the N/P ratio of the seawater source was only 10.

bottom station was significantly higher in Tank A (1.50 uM N  $1^{-1}$ ) than Tank B (0.10 uM N  $1^{-1}$ ).

# Phytoglankton Dynamics

# Standing Stock

The phytoplankton stock was measured as the chlorophyll a concentration (CHLA) every two to three days for the first five weeks of EXP1. During this time, the phytoplankton stock generally followed a pattern of damped oscillations in tanks, with the initial bloom on Days 8 and 9, a reduced secondary maximum approximately two weeks later and a increase at the end of the five week period (Figures 8 and 9). The stock levels increased significantly with depth throughout EXP1... The magnitude of the blocm was the same in both tanks, averaging 52.9 ug Ch1  $\underline{a}$  1-1 and 54.5 ug Ch1  $\underline{a}$  1-1 in Tanks A and B respectively, although the secondary phytoglankton maximum was not as large in Tank B. This probably resulted from the fact that the benthic diatom, Navicula sp. , which was prevalent in Tank B, further reduced the PAR at depth system which was already light-limited. A comparison of CHLA between tanks A and B during the post-bloom period (t>10), produced averages of 18.8 ug Ch1  $\underline{a}$  1-1 (SD=5.19) and 7.4 ug Ch1 a 1-1 (SD=6.49) at the surface, 21.2 ug Chl a 1-1 (SD=9.17) and 16.1 ug Chl a 1-1 (SD=9.88) at the mid depth, and 29.1 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$  (SD=18.57) and 27.0 ug Ch1 a  $1^{-1}$  (SD=16.74) at the bottom depth.

After the scallops were added to Tank A on Day 45, the phytoplankton stock was reduced to less than 5 ug Chl a 1-1 at the bottom station, which was less than the surface and mid stations and ca. 40 ug Chl a 1-1 less than the corresponding value for Tank B. During the initial bloom, estimates were made in both tanks of the phytoplankton stock which sank to the benthos 1. The phytobenthos was measured on Days 9, 10 and 14 as 180 ug Chl a 1-1 (± 5 ug Chl a 1-1), 256 ug Chl a 1-1 (± 11 ug Chl a 1-1) and 343 ug Chl a 1-1 (± 11 ug Chl a 1-1), which represented an average value of 23.4 ug Chl a 1-1 day-1. On average, the phytoplankton concentration was approximately 2.5 times the phytoplankton concentration in the water column, representing an average net sinking rate of 1.0 m/day or 1.4 m/day with respect to the water column.

# Primary Productivity

Primary productivity rates on hourly basis were low in both tanks during the experiments (Figures 10 and 11). Values were less than 30 ug C 1-1 hr-1, except on Day 49 at the bottom station. When standardized on a standing stock basis, primary productivities (ASS) ranged from 0.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 at the bottom station to a value of 5.1 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 on Day 19 as illustrated in Figure 12. The values of ASS were similar between tanks but decreased significantly with depth.

Circular plexiglass collectors were constructed and placed at known locations on the bottom of the tank before the start of EXP1. These collectors were retrieved by placing a covering plate (with an O-ring on the inside surface) attached to an inflexible 1 metre rod, over the benthos collector and bringing it to the surface.

Excluding Day 19, the standardized productivity rates during the experiment averaged 0.96 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 (av SD=.40), 0.76 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 (av SD=.21) and 0.40 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 (av SD=.26) at the surface, mid and bottom stations respectively.

# Phytoplankton Stock Composition

During the initial bloom, Skeletonema costatum was the dominant phytoplankter, although several other species of diatoms ( <u>Nitzschia spp.</u> , <u>Thalassiosira spp. , Navicula sp. ,</u> , Chaetoceros sp. ) were also present. Increased numbers diversity of nano-flagellates 1 were apparent at the surface station during the third and fourth weeks. By the end of the sixth week, Skeletonema costatum was not present in the surface samples. Three dinoflagellates ( Peridinium sp. , Gymnodinium sp. , <u>Dinophysis</u> sp. ), a green flagellate, and filamentous <u>Navicula</u> sp., were the dominant phytoplankters. The dominance of Skeletonema costatum at the mid and bottom stations was replaced by Nitzschia spp. , Thalassiosira sp. , and Rhizosolenia sp. . After the scallops were added to Tank became the dominant phytoplankter at the A. Chaetoceros sp. bottom station compared with Thalassicsira sp. in Tank B.,

Flagellates in the 2-20 micron size range (See Parsons and Takahashi (1973a), p.6).

# Growth and Survival of the Scallop Population

The results of Experiment 1 indicated that the non-turbulent upwelling system with a moderate exchange rate (0.5 day-1) provided a suitable environment for the growth of Chlamys hastata hericia. After the scallors were introduced to the benthos of Tank A on Day 45, the amount of detritus and phytoplankton at the bottom station was reduced and the scallops were often observed swimming in the ventral direction, indicating their need for removal of pseudofeces.

The 50 scallops ranged in length from 3.0 cm to 6.6 cm and weighed 5.0g to 51.7g initially. The frequency distribution of the experimental population based on length (L) indicated that 30 of the 50 Chlamys were in the 4.0-4.9 cm range, averaging 4.5 cm (SD=.25). The 8 scallops in the 3.0-3.9 cm range averaged 3.5 cm (SD=.29) in length. Cf the remaining 12 scallops, 7 were in the 5.0-5.9 cm range (av L= 5.4cm; SD=.22) and 5 were longer than 6.0 cm (av L= 6.2cm; SD=.33). The corresponding total weight per scallop at t(0) averaged 6.2g (SD=.33), 12.6g (SD=2.77), 24.5g (SD=3.35) and 37.0g (SD=10.28) for the four size groups.

After the four week growth experiment, most of the <u>Chlamys</u> had laid down a thin, darkly pigmented band of new shell. The average increase in length (NETL) and width (NETW) of the scallop population was 0.09 cm (SD=.096) and 0.05 cm (SD=.085), which represented growth rates of 2.0% and 1.2% respectively during the month. However, NETL was also a function of the size of the scallops, and the net length as a percent increase from

the initial length (PERL), ranged from 5.1% for the small size group to 2.0%, 1.8% and 0.0% for the three larger size classes respectively. The average increase in total weight (NETWT) was 2.7%, although NETWT was also a function of the size of the scallops. The smallest <u>Chlamys</u> had the highest growth rates of 6.9%, compared with rates of 2.9%, 1.3% and 2.7% for the larger size classes.

The 60° depth of the seawater intake at the Institute was similar to the depth from which the scallcp population was collected, suggesting that their endemic physical environment of temperature and salinity was probably fairly similar to the experimental conditions. Although the light intensity was higher than the natural environment, the Chlamys did not seem bothered by this, and were observed actively feeding on the phytobenthos and occasionally swimming around the tank. The most significant difference between the natural and experimental environments was the phytobenthic concentration, and the results of this experiment indicated that this type of upwelling system enhanced secondary productivity in the scallop food chain.

# CHAPTER 4. ONE-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES IN NON-TURBULENT UPWELLING SYSTEMS WITH NATURAL FORCING CONDITIONS

examined as growth environments for the sessile planktonic herbivores. To evaluate the culture system under more natural forcing condtions of solar radiation and temperature, two sets of controlled experiments (designated as Experiments 2 and 3) were conducted outdoors in duplicate tank systems at low and high flushing rates.

Experiment 2, the dynamics of the primary communities In and the growth of two different herbivore populations were examined in one-stage continuous cultures at flushing rates of 0.25 day-1 ... In earlier experiments, this flushing rate promoted a mixed diatom/phytoflagellate community and resulted in environmental conditions potentially suitable for the growth of oysters. In EXP2, survival and growth of oysters ( <u>Crassostrea giqas</u> ) and scallops ( <u>Chlamys</u> <u>hastata hericia</u> ) were examined in Tank A and Tank B respectively, to obtain a first approximation factors limiting secondary of the productivity and to compare changes in the primary community caused by different herbivore populations.

Based in part on the results of EXP2, a similar one-stage continuous culture system was re-examined in Experiment 3 with the following modifications:

1. Tank A was stocked with twice the density of herbivores ( oyster cultch at eight substations ) while using the same flushing rate (0.25 day-1) since optimal temperatures and

suitable phytoplankton stocks were produced in this system.

2. Tank B was stocked with scallops at the surface, mid and bottom depths but the flushing rate was increased three-fold to 0.75 day-1 to promote a suitable growth environment for these herbivores primarily by lowering the <u>in situ</u> temperature.

# Comparison of Two Herbivorous Food Chains at a Low Flushing Rate

Both production tanks A and B were filled with filtered seawater on June 18, the flushing rates adjusted to 0.25 day-1 and the initial physical and chemical conditions monitored at 0900 hr (PST). Surface seawater from English Bay was collected and filtered through a 54u netting to remove zooplankton. 20 litres of this natural phytoplankton community were added to the surface of each production tank at 1100 hr. This seed community consisted mainly of diatom chains, predcminantly Skeletonema costatum and Thalassiosira sp. , as well as Nitzschia spp. , Navicula sp. , and a few nano-flagellates. The flushing rates remained relatively constant at 0.25 day-1 in both tanks during the experiment. In the oyster tank, the 5% coefficient of variation (CV) for the flushing rate was primarily due to growth of the filamentous benthic diatem, Navicula sp. , around inflow pipe, reducing the flow rate into the tank. This was not apparent until Day 33 at which time the algal mat was removed. The total duration of Experiment 2 was 6 weeks in Tank A (EXP2A) and 5 weeks in Tank B (EXP2B). The Crassostrea gigas population

was added to Tank A on Day 6. The cages containing the <u>Chlamys</u> were strung at the appropriate substations on Day 10, as outlined in Chapter 2.

# Dynamics of the Primary Communities

The dynamics of the physical, chemical and primary productivity variables for both Tank A and Tank B are illustrated in Figures 13 to 25. Descriptive statistics for both the forcing (incoming) and in situ values of the primary variables are summarized in Tables 2 and 3 fcr EXP2A and EXP2B respectively. Where appropriate, a breakdown into the pregrazing and grazing periods are included for the measurements.

## Physical Environment

Solar radiation at the surface of the tanks (SR) ranged considerably during the experiments, from 110 langley day-1 on Days 6 and 7 to 550 langley day-1 for an extended period during the fourth week (Figure 13) 4. The large CV of 35% based on an average SR of 410 langley day-1 indicated the lack of an ideally constant solar radiation level. There was no significant difference between the inflow temperature of 10.9 °C to the two tanks and during the experimental period, in situ temperatures (TEMP) fluctuated in response to the variability in SR (Figures 14 and 15). The thermal structure between the tanks was similar, including a significant decrease in TEMP with depth

The values in the plot are for incident SR, which was 10% higher than SR just above the surface of the water, as mentioned in Chapter 2. This was also true for the other graphs of SR during Experiments 2 and 3.

(Tables 2 and 3). The difference in temperature between the surface and bottom depths was <u>ca</u>. 5 °C during the extended period of high SR. At sampling time during the experiments, maximum <u>in situ</u> temperatures were <u>ca</u>. 21.0 °C, although an examination of the diel temperature variation on two sunny days showed that 15.0 °C temperatures at sampling time increased by <u>ca</u>. 5 °C at the surface and outflow stations, and 2-3 °C at the mid and bottom stations by late afternoon. The salinity averaged 28.3 ppt and was essentially constant during the experiments (CV=2.2%).

# Nutrient Conditions

Initial phosphate concentrations averaged 2.15 um P 1-1 and the relatively constant N:P atomic ratio of 8.5 for the inflowing seawater indicated that nitrogen was the limiting nutrient for the primary formation of particulate organic matter.

The greatest source of nitrogen was in the form of nitrate, with inflow concentrations averaging 18.5 uM N 1-1 within an 11-27 uM N 1-1 range (CV=19%). There was no significant difference in inflow NO3 between tanks except during the first week when nitrate levels increased in the inflow to Tank B for some reason. However, the fluctuations in the inflow NO3 with time were real and the general decreasing trend could be attributed to a decreasing tidal height at sampling time 1 during the first

The intake pipe for the Institute's seawater system is higher in the water column at low tidal heights and since NO3 increased with depth, the inflow contained lower nitrate concentrations.

part of the experiment and also to an influx of a surface water mass (high temperatures and oxygen levels with low nitrate concentrations), probably due to unstable conditions in English Bay during the last week of the experiment. The high initial in situ nitrate concentrations (22.5 uM N l-1) were depleted at all stations by Day 6, averaging less than 1 uM N l-1 during both experiments (Figures 16 and 17). There was a minor recovery to non-limiting nitrate concentrations at the end of the second and fourth weeks.

Inflow ammonia concentrations were low (max=1.85 uM N 1-1), and with an average concentration of 0.74 uM N 1-1 (SD=0.42) contributed little to the source of nitrogen for the system. In both production tanks, NH3 remained at low steady state levels (

ca. 0.4 - 0.7 uM N 1-1) indicating that any excreted NH3 by the oysters or scallops was taken up immediately by the phytoplankters.

# Phytoplankton Dynamics

The dynamics of the resultant primary communities, including the phytoplankton standing stock (CHLA), primary productivity (PROD) and the primary productivity rate standardized per unit of standing stock (ASS), are illustrated in Figures 18 to 25.

#### Standing Stock

In the oyster tank (A), a subsurface maximum of phytoplankton ( ca. 46 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$  ) developed by Day 5, followed by a surface maximum of only half this concentration on (Figure 18). This indicated that sinking of phytoplankton through the water column was a significant factor in determining the spatial distribution of the primary community and at times was greater than the upwelling rate of 0.25 m/day. During the grazing period (t>6), CHLA decreased to average values of 3.3 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$  at the surface, 4.2 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$  at the mid depth, and 6.8 ug Chl a 1-1 at the bottom station. Except at the bottom station, the phytoglankton stock assumed a quasi steady-state with biweekly periodic oscillations of ca. 1-5 ug Chl a 1-1 . A secondary chlorophyll maximum occurred at the bottom station at the end of four weeks in response to the significant increase in the inflow NO3 concentration.

In the scallop tank (B), the initial blcom occurred at the same time (Day 6) and was similar in magnitude to the oyster tank, However, the post-bloom dynamics varied to some extent (Figure 19). The duration of the bloom was two days longer in Tank B in the absence of any grazing pressure. The standing stock during the grazing period in Tank B (t>10) averaged 5.7 ug Chl a 1-1, 1.6 ug Chl a 1-1 more than the value during the corresponding period in EXP2A. This was primarily due to the significant increase in CHLA to levels of ca. 13 ug Chl a 1-1 subsequent to the period of high inflow NO3 at the end of the fourth week, and, as mentioned later, to the removal of floating algal clumps at the surface of the tank.

# Oxygen Levels

The oxygen concentration (OXY) in the inflow to both production systems was relatively constant (CV=6%) experiment, averaging 7.5 mg  $1^{-1}$  with an average saturation level of 82%. Within the oyster tank, a positive net production of oxygen (OXYN) was maintained and Figure 20 illustrates the effective damping of the oxygen levels after the initial bloom of Ca. 17 mg 1-1. Significant differences in OXY occurred depths, coincident with the periods of between stability, although for the total experimental period, the mean concentrations and variances were similar between depths (Table 2), averaging ca. 11.6 mg  $l^{-1}$  with a CV=24%. The tank supersaturated during most of the experiment, reaching a maximum of ca., 210% during the initial phytoplankton bloom and averaging approximately 140% at all depths.

The oxygen curves exhibited a similar pattern in the scallop tank, but average OXY concentrations at depth were lower, and larger variances occurred with time (Figure 21). At the end of the fourth week, oxygen levels at the bottom station were reduced temporarily below inflowing concentrations, probably due to high respiration rates of the scallops as a result of the high <u>in situ</u> temperatures. A similar oxygen stress was not evident at the mid station, but as noted later, one-half of the scallops died during EXP2B at this depth.

# Primary Productivity

The primary productivity curves for Tank A followed a similar pattern to the standing stocks, and the maximum values ranged from 110 to 170 ug C  $l^{-1}$  hr<sup>-1</sup> from the surface to bottom during the initial bloom (Figure 22).

A similar pattern of primary productivity was evident in Tank B (Figure 23), but the rates were <u>ca</u>. 35% greater, partially as a result of the higher standing stock concentrations. A significant difference in PROD occurred between tanks and stations on Day 10 as a result of the high nitrate concentration (26 um N 1-1) in the inflow to the scallop tank on the previous day; this suggested that the phytoplankton productivity was already nutrient-limited by this time.

The standardized primary productivity (ASS) fluctuated considerably at all stations during EXP2A (Figure 24), ranging from 1-9 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1. During the grazing period, the damping of the oscillations was minimal, with a decrease in the range (2.5-7.5 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1) and an increase in the period (to two weeks). The variability in ASS between stations was also greater at this time. The maximum value of ca. 9.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 at the end of the initial bloom indicated that although in situ nitrate concentrations were depleted, intracellular nitrogen levels were not limiting primary productivity on Day 8. The significant increase in ASS on Day 15 at all stations was unpredictable, since at this time, there was a lower influx of NO3 (plus a temporary increase in the in situ nitrate levels) and SR and TEMP were less than on Day

12. This indicated that perhaps some micro-nutrient, such as a vitamin, was limiting primary productivity. During the fifth week, there was evidence of light limitation of primary productivity in Tank A, with ASS greatest at the surface and least at the bottom, attributable to the low level of incoming solar radiation. During most of the post-blocm period the highest standardized productivity rates were at the mid station; this seems reasonable since compared to the bottom station, phytoplankton at the mid depth would have a higher productivity as a function of SR, while compared to the surface which was relatively isolated physically, phytoplankton would have a higher productivity rate as a function of the limiting nutrient(s).

The standardized productivity rate in the scallop tank was unstable, as illustrated in Figure 25. The curves exhibited undamped oscillations of a large amplitude and considerably out of phase between depths. The high value at the bottom station on Day 10 confirmed that the high inflow NO3 on the previous day reduced the level of nutrient limitation. The average value of ASS during the EXP2B was <u>ca</u>. 5.6 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 for all depths; the averages between tanks were similar despite the high variances.

# Composition of the Phytoplankton Community

The bloom in both tanks was dominated by <u>Skeletonema</u>

<u>costatum</u> ( <u>ca.</u> 60% by numbers) and <u>Thalassiosira spp.</u> (20%)

with other diatoms (<u>Chaetoceros spp.</u>, <u>Navicula spp.</u> And

<u>Nitzschia spp.</u>) and nano-flagellates contributing

approximately 10% each. After the addition of the cysters to Tank A, <u>Chaetoceros sp.</u> became the dominant phytoplankter. During the fifth week, a thick mat of the filamentous benthic <u>Navicula sp.</u> was removed from the inflow pipe. However there was no significant recovery of the phytoplankton stock.

Navicula sp. was also a problem in Tank F. During the third week, flocculent clumps of the algae, which also contained scallop feces, floated on the surface of the tank. The problem worsened and on Day 28, the clumps of Navicula were removed from the surface of Tank B. As illustrated in Figure 19, there was an immediate recovery of the phytoplankton stock.

# Growth of the Herbivores, Crassostrea gigas, during EXP2A

oyster growth during EXP2A The results o.f the summarized in Table 4, which includes the net increase three weight variables - total weight (NETWT), meat weight (NETWM) and shell weight (NETWS). Only the percent increase meat weight (PERWM) could be calculated since there was no way of estimating the proportion of live shell in the cultch. calculation of NETWM and NETWS per cyster per week was based on the number of oysters greater than 2.0 cm. It was impossible to get accurate measurements of the linear dimensions of oysters. However there was a considerable range in size within and between the cultch. A few cultch had oysters with lengths of case 5 cm. The NETWM: NETWS ratio was also calculated.

There was significant growth of all the cultch during

EXP2A: The percent increase in meat weight ranged from 10.9% to

36.6%. The highest average rate for the four substations was

25% at the mid depth, although this mean could not be considered significantly greater than the other two depths in view of the variability between SUBSTN. The average increase in meat weight per oyster per week was 0.24 g (SD=.051 g). The corresponding value for shell weight was 0.83 g/zoc/wk, which ranged from 0.5 g/zoc/wk to 1.17 g/zoc/wk. There was also a large range in the NETWM:NETWS ratio from 0.16 to 0.40. The highest average ratio and least variability was 0.32 (SD=.037) at the bottom station. However, since this ratio is a function of the size and number of oysters per cultch, a large variance is not unexpected.

# Growth of the Herbivores, Chlamys hastata hericia, during EXP2B

The results of the survival (NSURV) and growth of the scallop population during EXP2B are summarized in Table 5. Less than half of the 32 scallops at the four mid substations survived; of the scallops that did survive, most lost weight, except in Cage 2 which had a 1.1% increase in total weight (WGTT). The smallest scallops in Cage 1 had the largest average percent increase in length (0.5%) and in width (2.0%). In comparison, all of the scallops in the four cages at the bottom depth survived. However most scallops decreased in total weight and the average percent loss ranged from 5.0% for Cage 9 to 10.5% for Cage 12 (which contained the largest scallops).

As mentioned earlier, the average temperatures during the grazing period were 15.6 °C at the bottom depth and 17.2 °C at the mid depth. However, during periods of high SR, the difference increased to  $\underline{ca}$ . 5 °C. The sclar radiation also

decreased significantly with depth. Therefore, high values of SR or TEMP, or more likely a combination of both variables, were probably responsible for the low survival and growth rates.

<u>Further Investigation of the Oyster Food Chain at an Increased</u>

<u>Herbivore Density</u>

EXP3A was initiated and conducted in the same manner as EXP2A, except that the <u>in situ</u> herbivore density was doubled to 24 oyster cultch, using 8 substations. The tank became Contaminated with zooplankton after a couple of weeks and EXP3A was restarted on August 20 and conducted for only three weeks because of the delay. The oyster cultch were added to the tank on Day 6 at the appropriate substations, as outlined in Chapter 2.

# Dynamics of the Primary Community

The flushing rate remained constant at 0.25 day-1 during the experiment (CV=1%). The results for the physical, chemical and primary variables are illustrated in Figures 26 to 32 and summarized in Table 6.

# Physical Environment

Although the weather was better during EXP3A than EXP2A, the average incident solar radiation was 11% less due to the shorter daylength (Figure 26). However, in terms of the temperature, there was no significant difference in TEMP between

experiments. The reduction in solar radiation was compensated for by an increase in the temperature of the inflow to maintain the 16.2 °C average. As shown in Figure 27, the tank was considerably better mixed during EXP3A, even during the afternoon.

## Nutrient Regime

Nitrate concentrations were continually monitored during the first twelve days of the experiment. Inflow levels averaged 21.0 um N 1-1 (SD=2.05) which was not significantly different from the EXP2A average of 21.8 um N 1-1 (SD=3.62) for the same period. The inflow NO3 was probably low during the last week of the experiment, as evidenced by the high inflow temperatures from Day 14 on, and the subsequent low inflow concentration of 12.9 um N 1-1 on Day 20. In-situ nitrate concentrations were depleted to values less than 1 um N 1-1 after the blcom (Figure 28), although by the end of the experiment, high in situ levels were recorded at all stations unlike EXP2A. Low inflow ammonia concentrations averaging 0.50 um N 1-1 contributed little to the nitrogen source for the production system. The in situ NH3 concentration at any depth was not significantly different from the inflow value at any time during the experiment.

#### Phytoplankton Dynamics

# Standing Stock

The dynamics of the phytoplankton community during EXP3A

are illustrated in Figure 29. Both the standing stock and primary productivity curves exhibited damped oscillations with approximately a one week period. The blccm occurred on Day 4, and during the pre-grazing period, CHLA was 36% higher compared with EXP2A, and the difference in CHLA between depths was less, ranging from 13.9 to 16.2 ug Chl a 1-1. During the grazing period (t>6), the phytoplankton stock averaged 7.3 ug Chl a 1-1 compared with 5.2 ug Chl a 1-1 for the corresponding period in EXP2A, in spite of the increased grazing pressure. However, the phytoplankton stock was primarily Chaetocercs sp., which was apparently rejected by the oysters as a suitable food source.

#### Oxygen Levels

The lack of constancy in the inflow seawater conditions was also apparent in the oxygen concentration (Figure 30), which averaged only 7.04 mg 1-1 with a CV of 10.2%. Although in situ oxygen levels followed a similar pattern of damped oscillations as EXP2A, the maximum OXY concentration of 14.1 mg 1-1 was ca.

3.0 mg 1-1 lower and the period was approximately a week, one-half the duration in EXP2A. There was no significant difference in oxygen levels between depths, and a high positive correlation was apparent between the production of oxygen and CHLA from two days previously. The average value of OXY during the experiment was 9.92 mg 1-1 which represented a 50% decrease in the production of oxygen (OXYN) compared with the first three weeks of EXP2A.

#### Primary Productivity

The primary productivity rates were similar between depths throughout the experiment (Figure 31), averaging 27.2 ug C  $1^{-1}$ also positively correlated with the hr-1, and were phytoplankton stock. The standardized primary productivity (ASS) exhibited undamped oscillations (Figure 32), ranging from 1.2 during the pre-grazing period to 8.8 at the end of the experiment. During the grazing period, ASS was greatest at the bottom station indicating that the system was not light-limited. However, the high in situ nitrate concentration at the end of the experiment also suggested that another nutrient, perhaps vitamin B12, was limiting primary productivity in this experiment, as well as Experiment 2., The pattern of ASS between EXP3A and EXP2A was very different. The initial maximum occurred on Day 3 in EXP3A, and the average value of 2.4 during the pre-grazing period was 25% less than in EXP2A. During the grazing period, the standardized productivity rate averaged 4.3 uq C (uq Chla) $^{-1}$  hr $^{-1}$  , which was also 25% less than the mean for the corresponding time period in EXP2A.

# Composition of the Phytoplankton Community

The composition of the phytoplankton community during EXP3A was similar to EXP2A, with <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> dominating the bloom and <u>Chaetoceros sp.</u> the dominant phytoplankter during the grazing period. Large numbers of nano-flagellates were not found in either EXP2A or EXP3A in contrast to a similar culture system (FR=0.25 day-1) with no <u>in situ</u> herbivore population

(Brown and Parsons, 1972). The bicmass of <u>Navicula sp.</u> on the inflow pipe was less in EXP3A although there was some growth on the oyster cultch. By the end of the experiment, Tank A was very clear and large amounts of fecal material were apparent on the bottom of the tank.

# Growth of the Oysters at a Higher Stocking Density

The results of the oyster growth during EXP3A, in which the stocking density was doubled from EXP2A, are summarized in Table 7. The average change in NETWM per oyster per week was 0.16 g/zoo/wk (SD=.159) compared with 0.24 g/zcc/wk (SD=.051) for EXP2A. However, the large variability within substations removed the chance of any significant probability that the growth during EXP3A was less due to the increased stocking density. The variability was also high between depths and the maximum average values at the bottom station of 0.23 g/zoo/wk (SD=.178) for NETWM and 0.60 g/zoo/wk (SD=.376) for NETWS were not significantly greater than the surface or mid substations.

The same problem with variability existed for the NETWM:NETWS ratio, which ranged from .03 to 1.00 and averaged .37 (SD=.285) for the 24 cultch. This value was higher than the average ratio of 0.29 (SD=0.70) during EXP2A. The higher temperatures during the fourth and fifth week of EXP2A may have promoted an increased growth in shell weight, particularly at the surface depth which had a NETWM:NETWS ratio of 0.26.

# Further Investigation of the Scallop Food Chain at an Increased Flushing Rate of the System

The flushing rate was set at 0.75 day-1 for Experiment 3B and the tank seeded at 1500 hours on July 28, in the same manner as EXP2B. As outlined in Chapter 2, the scallop cages were introduced into Tank B on Day 11 for one month.

# Dynamics of the Primary Community

During the experiment, the flushing rate did not remain constant at 0.75 day-1 (CV=9.4%) due to problems with the seawater system and high sediment loads reducing the flow rate through the filter to the resevoir. The flushing rates sometimes decreased to 0.6 day-1 but were readjusted to 0.75 day-1 at sampling time. The results of EXP3B are illustrated in Figures 33 to 39 and statistically summarized in Table 8.

# Physical Environment

Although the solar radiation was 8% less than in EXP2B due to decreasing daylength, the variablility in SR during EXP3B was less (CV=28%), especially at the beginning of the experiment (Figure 33). During the bloom period (Days 1-6), the solar radiation was 15% greater for EXP3B than the same period in EXP2B. Because of the increased flushing rate, the average in situ temperature was lowered to 14.8 °C at all depths, which represented a net thermal increase of 3.4 °C for this production system (Figure 34). The net increase in EXP2B was 5.5 °C

indicating that tripling the flushing rate caused a 2.0 °C decrease in the <u>in situ</u> temperature at sampling time. The diurnal increase was less than 2.5 °C.

#### Nutrient Regime

Inflow nitrate concentrations averaged 19.3 uM N 1-1, which was not significantly higher than EXP2B, and the variance was less (CV=10%). <u>In-situ</u> concentrations of nitrate were again depleted by Day 6 and averaged 0.3 uM N 1-1 in the tank with no significant recovery from limiting concentrations during the experiment (Figure 35). The average inflow ammonia concentration was only 0.42 uM N 1-1. There was no significant in situ change in NH3, indicating that a steady-state existed between the uptake of NH3 by the phytoplankton and excretion of NH3 by the scallops.

# Phytoplankton Dynamics

#### Standing Stock

The standing stock, measured as the chlorophyll <u>a</u> concentration, is illustrated in Figure 36. The initial bloom peaked on Day 6 coincident with the depletion of <u>in situ</u> NO3. However, a larger secondary maximum of <u>ca</u>. 40 ug C l<sup>-1</sup> hr<sup>-1</sup> occurred on Day 10 in response to an increase in the inflow nitrate concentration. During the grazing period, the phytoplankton stock displayed a series of damped oscillations and maintained a quasi steady-state level at <u>ca</u>. 30 ug Chl <u>a</u> 1

The dynamics of the phytoplankton stock at this higher flushing rate of 0.75 day—1 were considerably different than CHLA during EXP2B (FR=0.25 day—1). The phytoplankton stock averaged 23.7 ug Chl a l—1 for the total experimental period, approximately three times the average CHLA value during EXP2B and directly proportional to the difference in flushing rates. During the grazing period, the ratio increased to 5:1 indicating that the effect of the increased FR in this experiment dominated the system. The grazing pressure did not cause a decrease in CHLA, and in fact, the excretion of NH3 by the scallops may have enhanced the primary productivity rate.

# Oxygen Levels

The oxygen curves for EXP3B (Figure 37) showed a completely different pattern from the previous results in EXP2B, supported by the reproducibility between depths. The average 11.45 mg 1-4 during EXP3E and there was no concentration was difference between stations. There were three major differences in the oxygen concentration during EXP3B compared with EXP2B: first, the initial OXY maximum during the bloom was 70% less; second, a steady-state level of oxygen was maintained for the duration of EXP3B, exemplified by the low average CV of 6.7% during the grazing period and a standard deviation inflow; third, the net oxygen approached the value for the concentration (OXYN) was 25% less during the pre-grazing period and 50% greater during the grazing period.

# Primary Productivity

The primary productivity rate reached a maximum value of <u>ca</u>
. 80 ug C l-1 hr-1 on Day 6 and decreased in a series of damped oscillations to steady-state rates (Figure 38). During the experiment, FROD averaged 38.3 ug C l-1 hr-1 and there was no significant difference between depths. The maximum standardized primary productivity rate occurred three days before the phytoplankton bloom in EXP2B, and in contrast to EXP3B, ASS was less during the grazing period due to the high CHLA concentrations. The values of ASS were relatively constant at a low rate of 1.1 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 during the grazing period in contrast to the higher average value (6.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1) and greater variability during EXP2B (Figure 39).

# Composition of the Phytoplankton Community

In contrast to EXP2B, <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> remained the dominant phytoplankter during the experiment. Other diatoms in significant numbers were <u>Nitzschia spp.</u>, <u>Navicula sp.</u> and <u>Thalassiosira sp.</u>, and only a few flagellates were noticeable. More significantly, there were no clumps of the filamentous <u>Navicula sp.</u> floating on the surface of the tank at any time during the EXP3B.

#### Growth of the Scallops at a Higher Flushing Rate

The results of the survival and growth of the scallop population during EXP3B are summarized in Table 9. In spite of the increased flushing in this experiment, all of the scallops

died at the surface substations, approximately one-half died at the mid depth and only one <u>Chlamys</u> died at the bottom depth. Only the scallops at the bottom station showed any appreciable growth during EXP3B. The maximum percent increase in total weight was the greatest in Cage 9, averaging 16.8% above the initial average weight of 16.9 g. However, the largest scallops in Cage 12 increased by only 1.2% at the bottom depth. The smallest scallops at the bottom (Cage 8) had the largest percent increase of 1.8% in length with a corresponding increase of 0.5% in width.

period averaged 14.5 °C and there was no significant difference in TENP between depths. Therefore it appears that the increased light intensity was the primary cause of the 100% mortality at the surface. Approximately one-half of those scallops were dead within a week. Secondly, the environmental conditions resulting from the increased flushing rate provided a favourable environment for the growth of <u>Chlamys</u> at a depth of 1 metre.

# CHAPTER 5. TWO-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES IN TURBULENT UPWELLING SYSTEMS: DYNAMICS OF THE PRIMARY COMMUNITY AT TWO COMPARATIVE FLUSHING RATES

The dynamics of natural phytoplankton communities in turbulent systems with no grazing pressure were investigated in a set of experiments which compared two constant flushing rates of the primary system. The flushing rates in the duplicate primary systems were controlled at 0.5 day-1 during EXP4A and 1.00 day-1 during EXP4B in this set of experiments. During the five week experimental period, the rates remained relatively constant at 0.49 day-1 (SD=.019) and 1.00 day-1 (SD=.001). However, as a result of outside interference with the experimental facilities on Day 12, the central sampling tube in Tank A became angled toward the inflow pipe in the tank. Consequently, the apparent significant differences the variable measurements between the bottom station and the other stations (surface, mid and outflow) in this tank can be explained as sampling incompletely mixed inflowing seawater.

After each primary tank was filled with the filtered inflowing seawater and the flushing rates set, initial samples were taken from both tanks. Then each tank was seeded with 10 litres of phytoplankton stock which had been collected from the surface of English Bay and passed through a small diameter wire screen to remove any zooplankton. The experiments were terminated on Day 35 due to problems with the seawater system intake at the Institute.

<u>Dynamics of the Primary Communities at Two Comparative</u>
Flushing Rates

EXP4B) are graphically illustrated in Figures 40 to 56 and the data statistically summarized in Tables 10 to 15. In the statistical analyses, 'a' and 't' refer to the factors station and time respectively, and the term 'significant' indicates a statistical probability level of 0.05 unless otherwise stated. Variables and parameters are sometimes referred to by their computer names, and Appendix 1 contains a summary of their description and derivation.

# Physical Environment

solar radiation (SR) oscillated considerably from 110-560 langley day-1, averaging  $\underline{ca}$ . 380 langley day-1 (SD=150) during the experiments (Figure 40). There was no sustained period of high solar radiation levels and in fact, the significance of the serial correlation coefficients for indicated a strong forcing periodicity to both primary systems A and B (Table 10). The resulting in situ temperatures (TEMP) varied significantly with time in both tanks (Figure 41) and the high average correlations of r(A) = .748 and r(B) = .804 between the solar radiation and the net temperature increase significant level for at least one day in both persisted a tanks, particularly in Tank A with the lower flushing rate. The multiple correlation for TEMP and TEMPN with station and time was >0.99, and the temperature in Tank A averaged 14.6 °C

(av SD=1.28), a net increase of 4.2 °C from the inflow temperature. A pattern of weekly periodic oscillations in temperature and a high correlation between stations similarly apparent in Tank B, but at this higher flushing rate of 1.0 day-1, the average temperature and amplitude were reduced to 13.0 °C (av SD=0.77), a net increase of 2.6 °C . Although. the average solar radiation decreased slightly during nutrient-depleted period of the experiments, there significant reduction in the in situ temperatures in either tank. It should also be noted that during the experiment the salinity of the inflowing seawater were temperature and relatively constant to both tanks at 10.4 °C (av SD=0.40) 27.3 ppt (SD=0.79) and there was no significant correlation of either variable with incident solar radiation (Table 10).

# Nutrient Regime:

Inflow nitrate concentrations (NO3) to both tanks were more variable with time, averaging 18.8 um N 1-1 (CV=14.5%), due in part to the correlation between NO3 and the varying tidal height at sampling time, as mentioned in Chapter 4. However, although the tidal height at sampling time was high during the first two weeks of the experiments, the nitrate concentration was lower than average due to the presence of a surface water mass in the vicinity of the seawater intake. This was also detected by the higher inflow temperatures and oxygen levels during this period, and the high correlations between these three variables are verified in Table 10. The inflow NO3 was also significantly correlated with the solar radiation from two days previously.

Although there was no significant difference in the inflow nitrate between tanks, nutrient depletion was apparent by Day 6 at the 0.5 day-1 flushing rate in Tank A with a two day time lag at the 1.0 day-1 flushing rate in Tank B (Figure 42). During the post-blocm period, the inflow NO3 remained at the average level of <u>ca</u>. 19 um N l-1, but there was no <u>in situ</u> nitrate in Tank B and the presence of sporadic high concentrations of nitrate in Tank A are attributed to the incomplete mixing. The concentration of nitrate utilized by the primary community was calculated (NO3N) and included in the statistical summaries.

The contribution of ammonia and urea as nitrogen sources for the primary systems was minimal. There was no significant uptake of these nutrients in either tank due to the low average inflow concentration of ammonia (0.44 uM N 1-1) and urea (0.86 uM N 1-1) and to the large variances within and between stations during the experiment.

# Phytoplankton Dynamics

#### Standing Stock

The phytoplankton standing stock was estimated each day as chlorophyll a. In Tank A, the initial blcom was coincident with nutrient depletion on Day 6 (Figure 43) and for the duration of the experiment (t=29), the standing stock averaged 18.3 ug Chl a 1-1 including the higher value of 20.5 ug Chl a 1-1 at the bottom station. Although there was a significant variance in CHLA with time at all four stations (av CV=32%), the correlation was poor between the bottom station and the other in situ

stations for CHLA, as well as TEMP, NO3 and OXY, after Day 12.

However the standing stock at the other stations oscillated
fairly regularly with a one week period, with maxima occurring
on Days 17, 24 and 31 and the minima on Days 21 and 28.

The dynamics of the phytoplankton bloom exhibited several differences in Tank B. First, the initial bloom was major produced subsequent to the depletion of in situ nitrate 8, due to the low influxes of solar radiation and nitrate at this time. The CHLA maximum did not occur until Day 15 except at the bottom station, which had a significantly higher standing stock from Day 9 to Day 12 due to a problem maintaining the artificial turbulence at this time. Secondly, the standing stock during the nitrate-depleted period (t=27) averaged 40.6 ug Chl a 1-1 and there was a significant (P>.01) but small increase with depth. For the total experimental period, the average standing stock in Tank B (1.0 day-1 FR) was 32.6 ug Chl  $\underline{a}$  1-1, exactly 2.0 times the chlorophyll a concentration in Tank A (0.5 day-1 PR). Thirdly, although the dynamics of the phytoplankton standing stock were considerably different between tanks in the first few weeks, the timing of the maxima and minima during the last two weeks were similar. However, the standing stock in Tank B exhibited a pattern of damped oscillations after the initial blocm compared with the more unstable pattern oscillations in Tank A. This was exemplified statistically by the similarities in the variances between tanks for CHLA although the standing stock was twice as large in Tank B.

# Pigment Ratios

The concentrations of chlorophyll b (CHLB), chlorophyll c (CHLC) and carotenoids (CT) and the pigment ratios are summarized in Table 11 and Table 12, including the ratios of the pigments in the seed population. The chlorophyll b:chlorophyll a ratio (BA) and carotenoid: chlorophyll a ratio (CTA) during the experiments are also illustrated in Figure 44 and Figure 45. During the nitrate-depleted period (t=29), all pigments ratios in both tanks were significantly different with time, but between stations. Average pigment ratics for this period indicated a decrease in the BA ratio from 0.105 in population to 0.086 and 0.042 in Tanks A and B respectively, as well as large decreases in the CA ratio. The average CTA ratios of 1.28 and 1.12 in the tanks showed little change from the 1.12 ratio for the initial population. The multiple correlation between the pigment ratios and both the independent factors TIME and STATION was >0.90 for both tanks, except for the C:A and C:CT ratios which probably reflects the poor precision of chlorophyll c measurements (see Strickland and Parsons, 1972, p. 187) . .

#### Oxygen Levels

The oxygen concentration (OXY), a forcing variable as well as a state-determined variable, averaged 7.56 mg l-1 (av SD=.675) in the inflow to both tanks during the experimental period. In Tank A, the OXY maximum and the maximum net increase in oxygen (OXYN) were not coincident with the initial depletion

of nitrate and bloom of phytoplankton (Figure 46), but occurred on Day 19 ( OXY(19)=13.35 mg 1-1, a=3; OXYN(19)=6.47 mg 1-1; a=3) as a result of the high inflow nitrate concentrations and solar radiation from Days 18 to 20. Excluding the bottom station, the average oxygen level during the post-bloom period (t=29) was 11.18 mg 1-1, which represents a 3.71 mg 1-1 net increase in oxygen in Tank A. The variance in OXY and OXYN was highly significant with time but not between stations. However, in Tank B, there was a significant difference in OXY and OXYN between stations, with small positive deviations from the grand mean for the surface and mid stations and small negative deviations for the bottom and outflow stations. The multiple correlation coefficient for OXY and OXYN with both factors remained high at >0.94 (Table 14).

A large increase in oxygen did occur in Tank B subsequent to the initial depletion of nitrate on Day 8 (OXYN(12)=5.65 mg 1-1; a=4), although two larger maxima of 5.91 mg 1-1 and 6.35 mg 1-1 occurred on Days 26 and 34 respectively (Figure 46). The net increase in oxygen in Tank B was 20% larger than in Tank A for the comparable time period (t>6), averaging 4.44 mg 1-1 (av SD=0.193). Oxygen saturation (SAT) increased in both tanks from about 79% to supersaturated levels averaging greater than 130% during the post-bloom period and the analysis of variance pattern was similar to the OXY and OXYN results for both tanks.

# Primary Productivity

Primary productivity, including an analysis of the components, was measured using the radiocarbon technique for estimates of net particulate carbon fixation (PROD) and exudation of organic carbon (EXC), plus the oxygen method for measurements of gross productivity (PGO), respiration (RES) and the resultant net productivity (PNO), which were converted to carbon units using a photosynthetic guotient (F.Q.) of 1.2 and a respiratory quotient (R.Q.) of 1.0.

The gross productivity rates (PGC) were high in both Tanks A and B, averaging 220 ug C 1-1 hr-1 and 340 ug C 1-1 hr-1 respectively, for the surface, mid and bottom stations for the ten TIMES (every third day starting on Day 6). Although there was no significant difference in PGO between stations, there was a significant variance in these productivity rates with time, particularly in Tank B in which the phytoplankton maximum did not occur until Day 15 (Pigure 47). The multiple correlation for PGO with TIME and STATION was relatively poor in Tank A (r=.78) compared with Tank B (r=.96) due to the deviant bottom station in Tank A. After the first three weeks there was a higher correlation between tanks.

The repiration rate (RES) averaged 40 ug C 1-1 hr-1 and 47 ug C 1-1 hr-1 during EXP4A and EXP4B, and the patterns were similar with particularly high rates on Day 12 (Figure 48). The average 'net productivity', based on the oxygen method (PNO), was 82% and 86% of the gross productivity in Tanks A and B respectively. However, the net productivity rate determined by the carbon-14 method (PROD), was only a small fraction of PGO

(0.21 in Tank A and 0.17 in Tank B), indicating that there was a large average discrepancy between the two methods of estimating net productivity. As also suggested by other studies (McAllister et al., 1964; Eppley and Sloan, 1965), PROD appears to represent the net fixation of particulate carbon, taking into account the losses of cellular carbon due to exudation (EXC) as well as respiration. The 1.4C productivity rate was relatively constant during both experiments (Figure 49) although there was a significant difference between stations in Tank A due to the higher values at the bottom station.

Daily estimates of PROD were calculated (PCDY) to normalize any differences in solar radiation between days during incubation period. The rate of productivity was multiplied by the ratio of the total solar radiation during the day solar radiation during the incubation period (see Appendix 1). The rationale for this conversion factor was that since PROD a hyperbolic function of SR (Chapter 8) and the productivity rates were measured during the period of maximum SR, daily productivity estimates could be expected to be proportional to the lower light levels during the remaining early morning and late afternoon periods. The resulting estimated fixation of particulate carbon averaged 0.35 mg C  $1^{-1}$  dy<sup>-1</sup> and 0.46 mg C  $1^{-1}$ dy-1 in Tanks A and B, and there were no major changes in the 14 C productivity with time (Figure 50). In terms of daily gross productivity. PGODY values averaged 2.11 mg C 1-1 dy-1 and 3.17 mg C 1-1 dy-1 during the experiments, with a maximum value (a=3) of 4.21 mg C 1-1 dy-1 on Day 12 in Tank B (Figure 51).

Values for the productivity component variables were also

standardized on a standing stock basis (ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1) represented by PGOST, PNOST, RESST, ASS and EXCST. The standardized gross productivity (PGOST) oscillated during the experiments, although there was a decreasing trend with time, particularly in Tank A (Figure 52). As indicated in Table 13 and Table 14, the average and maximum values of PGOST were higher in in Tank A and there was more variability compared with Tank B.

All the component variables of PGOST were also greater magnitude in Tank A, with average values of 2.4 for RESST, 2.0 for ASS and 6.5 for EXCST, compared with RESSI=1.5, ASS=1.7 and EXCST=6.0 for Tank B. The highest assimilation rates (ASS=7.2 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 ) occurred in both tanks three days before each system reached its maximum standing stock levels during the initial bloom period (Figure 53). During the post-bloom period, the standardized net primary productivity remained constant STATION and TIME. Although there were only five measurement times for the exudation rate, EXCST decreased in both tanks with time and the values bottom station in Tank The significantly lower at the standardized respiration rate during EXF4A and EXP4B was similar to RES, with maximum values occurring on Day 12. However, in EXP4B, the highest RESST values were apparent on Day 6 (Figure) 54)

# Estimation of Parameters for a Primary Productivity Model

Since the exudation rate was only measured every second productivity time, a productivity component analysis was based on t=5, a=3 to evaluate the parameters in the following productivity sub-model:

Gross Productivity = Assimilation + Respiration + Exudation
or 1 = ASS/PGOST + RESST/PGOST + EXCST/PGOST

The results are shown in Table 15., First, this additive model seems a good approximation of the experimental results. The estimated gross productivity (ESTPGO) is close to 1.00 in both tanks and there was no significant differences in ESTPGO with TIME or STATION. Second, the estimate of the parameters for the component variables are similar between tanks in spite difference in flushing rates, with assimilation representing about 20% of the gross productivity and losses of carespiration and ca. 60% to exudation. When the respiration and assimilation components were calculated for t=10 and a=3, the values were similar, indicating that these parametric estimates based on t=5 are reasonable. The assimilation fraction increased during the fourth and fifth weeks of the experiments, particularly in Tank A, suggesting that APGO increased in response to high inflow concentrations. Also the exudation fraction of gross productivity (EFGO) was lowest when the NO3/CHLA ratio was highest.

Parametric estimates were also calculated for the initial slope, ALPHAC ( ug C (ug Chla) $^{-1}$  hr $^{-1}$  (ly/min) $^{-1}$  ) in the

hyperbolic productivity versus light (PAR) relationship. Since the measurements of the extinction coefficient (EXTK) were of questionable accuracy due to faulty equipment, the solar radiation at depth (PARZC) used in the calculation of ALPHAC, was estimated using Riley's formulation of EXTK (See Chapter 2) in the following equation:

PARZ (langley min<sup>-1</sup>) = (PARZC/240.) \* EXP(-EXTK\*Z)

average value for ALPHAC, 11.0 ug C (ug Chla) $^{-1}$  hr $^{-1}$ (ly/min) - , was predictably much lower than for ALPHAG. ALPHAC values of 30.0 occurred in both tanks on Day 30 (Figure 55), at which time SR and TEMP were below average NO3 (IN) above average. Although the standing stock and nutrient flux in Tank B were double the levels in Tank A, the standing stock per unit of nitrate was equal. Therefore it reasonable that there were no significant differences in ALPHAC between tanks since both systems had predominantly communities. The initial slope based on gross productivity (ALPHAG) was very similar for both tanks, averaging 64.3 ug C  $(ug\ Chla)^{-1}\ hr^{-1}\ (ly/min)^{-1}$ , although in both cases there was a significant increase in ALPHAG with depth due to the decrease in PARZO (Figure 56). The significant variability in ALPHAG with time was not surprising since both ASS and PARZ significantly with time. A similar analysis of variance was obtained for ALPHAC.

# Composition of the Phytoplankton Community

The size composition of the phytoplankton community was monitored during both experiments using the Coulter Counter. particles converted into volume The numbers of were (microns per ml), as outlined in Sheldon and concentrations Parsons (1967), and plotted as a function of the particle size, measured as the diameter (Microns). Figures 57 to 61 are representative of the results during both the bloom and postbloom periods of EXP4A. The first point to note is the similarity in the shape of the volume versus size curves over time. The unimodal trend with the maximum volume at 18.4 58) persisted microns during the blocm (Figures 57 and throughout the experiment (Figures 22 to 25) with little variation in the magnitude over time. Secondly, the size composition was similar between stations, and the correlation between the Coulter counts and chlorophyll a was generally good except for a time lag in the particle volumes during the initial bloom.

The results for EXP4B were similar to EXP4A in most respects, except for two features. The particle volumes during the initial bloom were higher on Day 12 than Day 9, and secondly, the magnitude of the maximum volume per ml in EXP4B was about twice as large as EXP4A.

Throughout the experiments, the dominant phytoplankter was <a href="Skeletonema costatum">Skeletonema costatum</a> in both systems. In EXP4E, the other few species present were mostly diatoms, including <a href="Chaetoceros">Chaetoceros</a> <a href="decipens">decipens</a> (?), Thalassiosira aestivalis</a> (?) and <a href="Nitzschia spp.">Nitzschia spp.</a> <a href="A filamentous benthic diatom">A filamentous benthic diatom</a> (<a href="Navicula sp.">Navicula sp.</a>) was apparent on

the sides of the primary production tank, but the standing stock was low compared with the phytoplankton stock. In comparison, the previous experiments indicated that production of benthic diatoms was significant in non-turbulent systems. In EXP4A, there was a greater diversity of phytoplankters and a few flagellate species were noticable during the the post-bloom period, including Gymnodinium sp., a Prorocentrum species and some cryptomonads. There was also less Navicula on the sides of Tank A than Tank B.

These findings are consistent with previous laboratory and field results which indicated that systems with lower nutrient fluxes tend to have more phytoplankton diversity, and an increase in the nutrient concentration causes an increase in the dominance of diatoms. At high flushing rates of 2.0 day-1, most of the phytoplankton community was washed out of the system and the primary community became dominated by benthic diatoms such as the Navicula sp. (Brown and Parsons, 1972).

# CHAPTER 6. TWO-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES OF PLANKTONIC HERVIVOROUS FOOD CHAINS: DYNAMICS OF THE PEIMARY COMMUNITY AT VARIABLE FLUSHING BATES

A set of two-stage continuous culture experiments were investigated in the two production systems. In this case, the primary communities were examined using of controlled, but variable, flushing rates of the system. In production Tank: A, the initial flushing rate (FR) was set at 0.25 day-1 for two weeks duration. On Days 14 and 28 the flushing rates were altered to 0.50 day-1 and 0.10 day-1, respectively. The experiment in this tank ended after 6 weeks due to contamination of the primary system by two herbivorous protozoans, one a holotrich ciliate (Dileptus sp?) and the other a hypotrich. The experiment in production Tank E was continued to Day 49, with the flushing rate reset from the initial rate of 1.00 day-1 to 0.50 day-1 on Day 41. In the second stage of the production system, the outflow from either Tank A or B was different rates into the four herbivore tanks containing the three densities of oysters plus one control. This provided four unique experimental conditions (Experiments I to IV) and experimental design for the investigation of the two-stage continuous cultures is summarized in Table 16. The results presented in Chapter 7.

During the experimental period, two related aspects of primary productivity were investigated. A series of productivity versus light experiments were conducted as a function of the temperature and the nutrient status of the phytoplankton, to estimate the effects of these three variables

on the primary productivity of the system. The procedure results are presented in Chapter 8. The primary productivity was also analyzed in a series of enrichment experiments to verify that some micro-nutrient was not limiting the system. The procedure was similar to the other radiocarbon measurements except that the samples from Tank B were enriched with either Guillard's F medium, or a vitamin mix (with no B12) vitamin B12 only. The latter two enrichments were made at the same concentration as the addition of the F medium (Table Experiments were conducted on two days of varying light intensity, one at a light-limiting level and the other at a light-saturating level. The results indicated that only the B12 enrichment at the high light intensity produced a significant increase in the primary productivity rate in comparison to control. However, there was no significant increase in primary productivity on either day with the F enrichment which contained the same concentration of vitamin B12. Therefore probable that NO3 was the primary limiting nutrient during these experiments.

<u>Dynamics of the Primary Communities at Variable Plushing Rates</u>

<u>during the Experimental Period</u>

After each primary tank was filled with the filtered inflowing seawater and the flushing rates set, initial samples from each tank were taken. In this set of experiments, each tank was seeded with 10 litres of phytoplankton stock from EXP4B so that both experiments would have similar initial primary

communities, composed mainly of <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> plus a few other diatoms and flagellates . Results of the experiments (EXP5A, EXP5B) are illustrated in Figures 62 to 90, with statistical summaries in Tables 18 to 23. In the following discussion of EXP5A, Period's 1, 2 and 3 refer to the 0.25 day-1, 0.50 day-1, and 0.10 day-1 flushing rates respectively.

# Physical Environment

During the first six weeks, which includes the total experimental period for Tank A and the 1.0 day-1 flushing rate period in Tank B, the incident solar radiation averaged langley day-1 (SD=106). As illustrated in Figure 62, the means and variances for SR were very different between the three periods of variable flushing rates in EXP5A, averaging 500 langley day-1 (SD=15) during Period 1, 340 langley day-1 (SD=132) for the second period and 380 langley day-1 (SD=49) during the third period (Table 18). The combination of the variability in solar radiation and flushing rate resulted in average net temperature increases (TEMPN) of 6.7 °C , 3.8 °C and 8.8°C during the three two-week periods in EXP5A. The large variability in TEMP during the experiment in Tank A (Figure 63) was due to the coincidence of a reinforcing effect of SR alteration in flow rate, particularly during Period 2, when the FR was increased to 0.50 day-1 (with a subsequent decrease in TEMP) and SR was lower than average. Temperatures reached a

<sup>1</sup> EXP4B was terminated two days before the start of Experiment 5

maximum of 21.9 °C during the 0.10 day-1 FR and averaged 19.8 °C , compared with 18.7 °C at the 0.25 day-1 FR and 16.0 day-1 at the 0.50 day-1 FR. The temperature averaged 18.1 °C during EXP5A, and although the correlation between the four in situstatistically high (r=.994). there a stations was was significant but small (0.6 °C) decrease in TEMP with depth (Table 20). The temperature in Tank B during the same period (t=1,41) averaged 15.0 °C, with less variability with time (CV=6.1%), although there was also a significant decrease of 0.3 oc in TEMP with depth. The temperature during the last week of EXP5B (FR=0.50 day-1) remained at the average value. salinity was essentially constant at 27.2 ppt (SD=0.92) during both experiments.

# Nutrient Regime

Inflow nitrate to both systems was similar but extremely variable with time, averaging 16.5 uM N 1-1 (av SD=8.80). As illustrated in Figure 64, there was a decreasing trend in the inflow nitrate concentration for the first three weeks, increasing to levels greater than 20 uM N 1-1 during the remaining period. The inflow NO3 concentrations during the three periods of EXP5A averaged 14.3 uM N 1-1 (SD=2.91), 14.1 uM N 1-1 (SD=7.70) and 21.9 uM N 1-1 (SD=1.24) respectively. The low inflow concentrations during the third week could be partly attributed to the fact that the sampling time coincided with low tide. As described in Chapter 5, this caused an underestimation in the inflow concentration on a daily basis. An algorithm was designed to partially compensate for the discrepancy. A tidal

ratio was calculated based on the amount of time during the that the tidal height was above the height at sampling time to the amount of time per day that the tidal height was below the height at sampling time; this factor was then applied to the nitrate concentration at sampling time to estimate a daily inflow nitrate concentration, TNO3(IN). The results indicated that the inflow nitrate value of 16.6 1-1 averaged for t=1,41 increased to 19.0 uM N l=1 for the same time period when the temporal effect of the tide upon sampling was taken into account. However, no factor was included to account for the increase in nitrate concentration with tidal height, since the tidal amplitude and rate of change in NO3 with tidal height varied during the experimental period. So the revised estimates of TNO3 probably still underestimated the actual average inflow nitrate concentration.

Tank A, the depletion of nitrate occurred by Day 5 at the 0.25 day-1 flushing rate, and there was no in situ recovery of significant NO3 for the remainder of the experiment. The net uptake of nitrate (NO3N) by the primary community increased during the experiment, averaging 9.3 uN N  $1^{-1}$  , 14.1 un N 1-1 and 21.9 um N 1-1 for the three periods; the corresponding values based on the tidal correction factor, TNO3N, were 12.0 um N  $1^{-1}$ , 16.3 um N  $1^{-4}$  and 24.1 um N  $1^{-1}$ . Nitrate depletion did not occur until Day 7 in Tank B (FR=1.0 day-1) and significant concentrations (>2 uM N 1-1) of nitrate were apparent on Days 12 and 13. The tank was very clear at this time and much of the phytoplankton stock had sunk to benthos, in spite of the in situ circulating pumps. However

Skeletonema costatum was still the dominant phytoplankter. As in Experiment 4, inflow ammonia and urea concentrations were low (<1 uN N  $1^{-1}$ ) during the experiments.

#### Phytoplankton Dynamics

# Standing Stock

initial phytoplankton blooms were coincident with nutrient depletion in both Tanks A and B (Figure 65) and were of a similar magnitude (35-40 uq Ch1 a  $1^{-1}$ ). The characteristic minimum in CHLA following nutrient depletion was apparent by Day in Tank A and by Day 12 in Tank B. In Tank A, the CHLA level stabilized at ca. 8.9 ug Chl a 1-1 during the last three days of the 0.25 day-1 FR period. After the flushing rate was doubled to 0.5 day-1 on Day 14, the phytoplankton increased ca. / 21 uq Chl a  $1^{-1}$  and restabilized at 17.1 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$  from Days 19 to 22. This was approximately double the steady-state value during the first period. The large increase in the phytoplankton stock during the remaining 6 days of (FR=0.50 day-1) was significantly correlated with the period large positive trend in the inflow nitrate concentration from Day 21 to Day 28 and the high incident solar radiation from Days The results indicated that there was a 2 day lag 23. between the more favourable forcing conditions for productivity the resultant increase in phytoplankton stock, and by the end of the second period in Tank A, the stock levels had reached 45 ug Chl a = 1-1. After the FR was lowered to 0.10 day-1 on Day 28, the phytoplankton stock decreased to concentrations

15-20 ug Chl <u>a</u> 1-1, before approaching near-zero values at the end of the experiment due to the contamination of the primary tank by protozoans.

During the nutrient-depleted period in Tank B (t>6), the phytoplankton stock reached a steady-state value from Days 19-22 which was similar to Tank A, although the FR was twice as high as Tank A. However, after the increase in incoming NO3 and SR at this time, the phytoplankton stock doubled by Day 23 maximum levels of ca. 60 ug Chl a  $1^{-1}$ , except at the outflow station which was significantly lower for some reason. stock displayed phytoplankton a series of damped oscillations following this bloom, decreasing to a level of ca. 30 ug Chl a 1-1 at the end of the 1.0 day-1 FR period. standing stock remained at a similar concentration in Tank B during the 0.5 day-1 FR (t=42,49). There was a significant increase in CHLA with depth in both tanks (Table 20 and Table 21).

# Pigment Ratios

The concentration of CHLB, CHLC, and carotenoid (CT) pigments are summarized in Tables 18 and 19. All the accessory pigments and the calculated pigment ratios were significantly variable with time although generally not different between stations. In Tank A, after nutrient-depletion had occurred during the 0.25 day-1 FR period, there was a significant increase in the BA ratio (Figure 66). However, by the end of the second period, CHLB concentrations were reduced to zero at this higher FR. CHLB again increased during Period 3,

contributing to an exponential increase in the BA ratio. The CTA ratio is illustrated in Figure 67 and the correlation between the CTA and BA ratio was high for both tanks. During the first six weeks of EXP5B (FR=1.00 day-1), there was an exponential decrease in the EA ratio, except for an increase to ca. 0.1 from Day 16 to 22, which was coincident with the low inflow nitrate concentrations.

### Oxygen levels

Inflow oxygen concentrations (OXY) averaged 7.26 mg  $1^{-1}$ (av SD=.835) for both tanks during the first six weeks. changes in in situ oxygen levels during the experiments are illustrated in Figure 68. In both tanks, OXY maxima coincident with the initial phytoplankton bloom, and in Tank A, the 13.63 mg 1-1 average on Day 5 was the maximum value during the experiment. There was also a significant difference in oxygen between stations in both tanks. In Tank A, this was particularly evident during the 0.10 day-1 FR period. To compensate for the variability in th∈ inflow concentration, the net oxygen increase (OXYN) was calculated for each in situ station. The correlation between OXYN and CHLA was high (r=.830), particularly with a one day time lag for CHLA (r=.888). Excluding the bottom station which was significantly lower, OXYN reached an average maximum of 6.99 mg 1-1 on Day 29, which represented an oxygen concentration of 13.21 mg l-1 and an oxygen saturation level of 160%. In Tank B, the average value of OXY was only 1.00 mg  $1^{-1}$  higher for t=1,41 and the maximum on Day 32 was not much larger than for Tank A. The correlation

between OXYN and CHLA for the same time period was also high in Tank B (r=.812), but with no time lag. Oxygen saturation levels were similar to Tank A.

# Primary Productivity

Results from the primary productivity measurements are summarized in Tables 20 and 21. The number of TIMES (days) used in the analysis was eleven, represented by every third day from Day 6 as in EXP4A and EXP4B 1.

The gross productivity rates in Tarks A and illustrated in Figure 69. In both cases there was a significant variability in gross productivity with time since PGO is a function of CHLA. However, in Tank A, the maximum rate occurred Day 4, one day before the CHLA maximum, while in Tank B the initial FGO maximum was coincident with the CHLA maximum on 7. A large secondary maximum of 460 ug C 1-1 hr-1 also occurred in Tank B on Day 33, with an estimated daily value (PGODY) of 3.83 mg C 1-1 dy-1. There were no significant differences between stations for any of the productivity variables and the average gross productivity during EXP5A and EXP5B was 160 ug C l -1 hr-1 and 304 uq C l-1 hr-1 respectively. The pattern between PGO and PGODY was similar during the experiments (r(A)=.96; r(B)=.98), except the gross productivity on a daily basis decreased during the secondary bloom (Figure 70) . respiration rate (RES) was relatively constant during both

The data for Day 15 is missing for all productivity variables in Experiment 5.

experiments, averaging <u>ca</u>. 42 ug C l<sup>-1</sup> hr<sup>-1</sup>, and only in Tank B was there a marginal significant difference in RES with time (Figure 71). The net productivity based on the oxygen method (PNO) was highly correlated with PGO in both tanks (r>.97) and the rate based on the radiocarbon method (PROD) was also significantly correlated with PGO and PNO (Figure 72). The correlation was greater in Tank A (av r(A)=.65) than for Tank B (av r(B)=.47). The average PROD rates during the experiments were 61 ug C l<sup>-1</sup> hr<sup>-1</sup> and 101 ug C l<sup>-1</sup> hr<sup>-1</sup> in the two tanks, which represented daily net productivity rates of 0.51 mg C l<sup>-1</sup> dy<sup>-1</sup> and 0.84 mg C l<sup>-1</sup> dy<sup>-1</sup>. The changes in PCDY with time are illustrated in Figure 73.

The effect of the variable flushing rates on primary productivity was analyzed by comparing the variables standardized per unit of CHLA. The resulting PGOST. RESST and ASS curves are illustrated in Figures 74 to 76. Maximum standardized gross productivity rates of at least 20.7 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 were attained in Tank A subsequent to the initial phytoplankton bloom, and secondary maxima were also apparent on Day 21 during Period 2 (FR=0.50 day-1) and on 39 during Period 3 (FR=0.10 day=1) when the standing stock level approached zero. The pattern for PGOST in Tank different. During the first two weeks. standardized gross productivity was relatively constant, ranging from ca. 10-15 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1. Only during the second two-week period was the correlation high between the two tanks for PGOST, although the variability with time was again less in Tank B. During the third two-week period, PGOST significantly increased to a maximum of <u>ca</u>. 20 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 in Tank B, while the average values remained at <u>ca</u>. 8 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 in Tank A until the increase on Day 39. These maximum values in both tanks are greater than the high Pmax's found in Tokyo Bay, also during a <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> bloom (see Parsons and Takahashi, 1973a).

The standardized respiration rate (RESST) was more variable during EXP5A (Figure 75), especially during the bloom period when <u>ca</u>. 45% of the gross productivity was lost to respiration compared with <u>ca</u>. 13% for Tank B (Table 22). During the second period of EXP5A, RESST decreased to a low rate of 1.5 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1, the same value for EXP5B during the corresponding time period. After the FR was reduced to 0.1 day-1 in Tank A, RESST increased by 75% while the standardized respiration rate increased by only 20% during Period 3 in Tank F.

The standardized net productivity rate (ASS) was characterized by damped oscillations during Period 1 in EXP5A (Figure 76), averaging 6.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1. The variability in Tank B was less even even though the magnitude was greater at 6.5 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1. The assimilation rates were the the lowest (2.5 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1) during Period 2 in both tanks. The rate increased in Tank B on Day 27 in response to the large increase in the inflow nitrate concentration. The rate also increased in Tank A during Period 3 in spite of the five-fold decrease in FR. A close examination of ASS as a function of STATION in Tank B (Figure 76) suggested two interesting features. The linear increase in inflow NO3 from ca. 3 um N 1-1 on Day 20 to ca. 20 um N 1-1 by Day 24

failed to alleviate the nutrient-limited state of the phytoplankton by Day 24. However, the system had become light-limited by Day 27, indicated by the high assimilation rate at the surface compared with the bottom station. By Day 33, the phytoplankton stock appeared to become nitrate-limited again.

# Estimation of Parameters for a Primary Productivity Model

productivity component analysis similar to the outlined in Chapter 5 was used to evaluate the proportion productivity represented by assimilation, respiration and exudation. The results are shown in Table 23. The estimated gross productivity (ESTPGO) was 6% higher than 1.00 in Tank A and 16% lower than expected in Tank B. In the case of the ratio of exudation to gross productivity (EPGO) was suspect. The estimates of RPGO (respiration: gross productivity) and APGO (assimilation: gross productivity) 0.15 and 0.36 were respectively, regardless of whether the estimates were based on the productivity data for the total experimental period (t=11) or only the times when EXC was measured (t=5). Therefore EPGO was probably closer to 0.50. On the other hand, if the values for RPGO and APGO were based on the total experiment in EXP5A, then ESTPGO closely approximated the expected value of Summarizing, in EXP5A respiration and exudation each represented 30% of the gross productivity with ca., 40% attributed to assimilation; in EXP5B, the largest proportion productivity was channeled through exudation ( ca. 50%), the assimilation component decreased slightly to ca. 35% and the respiration fraction was 15%, about half the value in EXP5A.

Values for ALPHAC ( ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 (ly/min) -1 ), the initial slope in the 1°C productivity versus light (PAR) relationship, were also estimated from the ASS and PARZC data as in Chapter 5. In EXP5A, ALPHAC reached a maximum of ca. 60 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 (ly/min) -1 at the bottom station and decreased to an average value of 11.7 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 (ly/min) -1 during Period 3 (Figure 77). The average value for EXP5A was 14.0 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 (ly/min) -1 compared with 15.7 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 (ly/min) -1 for EXP5B. The lowest estimates of ALPHAC occurred on Day 21 in both tanks when the inflowing NO3 was very low and SE was high. The corresponding estimates of the initial slope based on the gross productivity (ALPHAG) are illustrated in Figure 78.

# Composition of the Phytoglankton Community

The evolution of the phytoplankton communities in terms of size composition are illustrated in Figures 79 to 84 for EXP5A and Figures 85 to 90 for EXP5E. The six times or days were representative of the structure of the primary community approximately one week after each change in the flushing rate in EXP5A. The corresponding results from Tank E were also included as a comparison of a system with a high constant flushing rate.

During the initial bloom period in EXP5A (Figures 79 and 80), the maximum volume of 'particles' was found at the 22.6 micron size on Day 6; with the onset of nutrient-depletion, the decreased maximum volume shifted to the 14.3 u diameter size by Day 12. By comparison, the maximum volume in Tank B was evident

at the same diameter of 22.6 u on Days 6, 9 and 12 (Figures 85 and 86). The later timing of the maximum particle volume on Day 9 followed the same trend as the phytoplankton stock measured as CHLA.

During Period 2 (Days 15-28), the size composition in Tank A shifted to a bimodal distribution with maximum volumes at the 9.0 u and 18.5 u sizes (Figures 81 and 82). However, the phytoplankton in EXP5B retained a unimodal size distribution, although the diameter of the maximum volume had shifted to 11.3 u by Day 24 (Figures 87 and 88). The cell diameter of the maximum volume increased again to 14.3 u by Day 39 (Figures 89 and 90). During Period 3 in EXP5A, the phytoplankton volume concentration returned to a unimodal size distribution with the maximum volume at 11.3u, although the magnitude had decreased significantly by Day 39 (Figures 46 and 47).

Skeletonema costatum was the dominant phytoplankter for the duration of EXP5B even on Day 12 when the system was initially depleted of nutrients and the phytoplankton stock was at a minimum. The other two main diatom species in Tank B were Chaetoceros decipens (?) and Nitzschia closterium (?), although some Rhizosolenia were also apparent at the end of the 1.0 day-1 FR. The phytoplankton composition during EXP5A was quite different from EXP5B. Although present in significant numbers, Skeletonema costatum was not the dominant phytoplankter. A Chaetoceros species (compressum?) was the dominant phytoplankter after the initial bloom and Thalassiothrix and Nitzschia were also present in significant numbers. Throughout the experiment, Tank A had a much higher diversity, with more species of diatoms

and a variety of nano-flagellates. By the end of EXP5A, the species list also included Rhizosolenia delicatula, a unicellular Chaetoceros, cryptomomads (Cryptomomas sp.,) and (Oxhyrris sp.). It should be noted that the species composition, as well as cell numbers, in Tank A would have been affected by the presence of the predatory ciliates which contaminated the primary system during the last week of the experiment.

# CHAPTER 7. TWO-STAGE CONTINUOUS CULTURES OF PLANKTONIC HERBIVOROUS FOOD CHAINS: GROWTH OF THE HERBIVORES

# Experimental Design

Growth of the sessile 'planktonic' hertivore, Crassostrea gigas , was investigated in a two-stage culture system (Figure 5) using the outflow from either primary tank A or B as a continuous source of phytoplankton and cxygen to the four herbivore tanks. Four oyster experiments (EXPI to EXPIV) of one week duration were conducted from Days 18 to 50 during the postbloom period of the primary tanks. The four experiments differed in the source of the inflow (Tank A or B) and in the flushing rate of the herbivore tanks (FR= 1.0 day-1 or 2.0 day-1) to compare various types of phytoplankton communities (flagellate, diatom, or mixed) and various concentrations of phytoplankton and other growth variables. The experimental design is shown in Table 16.

As described in Chapter 2, Tank 4 was the control with no oysters and Tanks 1, 2 and 3 were stocked with 2, 4 and 8 cultch respectively, with 8 oysters per artificial cultch. 96 healthy juvenile oysters were selected and then divided into four size groups: very small (35-45 mm), small (45-55 mm), large (55-65 mm) and very large (65-75 mm). The 8 'very small' oysters were attached to Cultch #1, while the 32 oysters in the 45-55 mm range were randomly chosen for placement on one of the four 'small' cultch (#2 to #5). A similar procedure was used to

produce the four 'large' cultch (#6 to #9) and the three 'very large' cultch (#10 to #12), giving the required twelve cultch.

Therefore the production of oysters could be examined to some extent as a function of their density and size in each of the experiments. Before each herbivore experiment, the cultch were held in the outflow from the appropriate primary tank for ca. 24 hours. Initial measurements were taken for the oyster growth variables (length, width, depth, total weight, meat weight and shell weight) and the oyster experiments conducted for one week periods. The temperature, oxygen level, chlorophyll a concentration, urea and ammonia were monitored once a day at ca. 1200 hours PST. At the end of each experiment, the oysters were again weighed and measured and the feces and pseudofeces collected from the herbivore tanks.

# Experimental Results

Results for the oyster experiments are summarized in Figures 91 to 95 and Tables 24 to 26. Appendix 2 contains the description and derivation of additional variables pertinent to the production of herbivores.

# Environmental Conditions during the Oyster Growth Experiments

The <u>in situ</u> temperatures during the oyster growth experiments are illustrated in Figure 91. Although there was no significant difference in temperature between tanks in any of the four experiments, there was a significant difference (P=.001) in TEMP between experiments (Table 24). In Experiment

3, the temperature during the week averaged the highest value (23.3 °C), resulting from two factors. The temperature of the source inflow from Tank A was significantly higher than from Tank B (the source inflow for the other three experiments) and the flushing rate of the herbivore tanks in Experiment 3 was only 1.0 day-1. The 18.5 °C average temperature in Experiment 1 was the lowest and most variable during the one week period. The temperatures in Experiments 2 and 4 averaged 20.2 °C and 19.5 °C respectively.

As illustrated in Figure 92, the inflow phytoplankton concentrations varied considerably within and between experiments. The low inflow CHLA during the latter part of Experiment 3 was coincident with the contamination of the primary Tank A by protozoans, as mentioned in Chapter 6. In all four experiments, the phytoplankton concentration in the Control tank (4) was significantly lower than the inflow concentration, indicating a proportion of the stock was lost to the benthos in spite of the use of in situ circulating pumps. The averaged 30% in Experiments 2 and 4 at the 2.0 day-1 flushing rate and increased to 58% at the 1.0 day-1 flushing rate in Experiments 1 and 3. Since there were no herbivores in the control tank, these percentage losses of phytoplankton due sinking would be higher compared to the other herbivore tanks which had a significant but variable grazing rate depending on the number of cysters per tank.

In view of the lack of direct measurements of phytoplankton sinking rates within each herbivere tank, the uptake of phytoplankton (STKUP) was estimated as the difference between

the inflow and in situ phytoplankton stock and provides a maximum estimate. The in situ phytoplankton standing stock decreased exponentially in Tanks 1 to 3 during the one week period in all four experiments, and the uptake of phytoplankton remained fairly constant in EXPII and EXPIV. In EXPI, the in situ phytoplankton stock levels remained low in all three herbivore tanks in spite of the increased inflow concentration during the last half of the experiment.

Excluding the control tank, there was a significant difference (P=.000) in STKUP between the four experiments, with values averaging 22.3 ug Chl  $\underline{a}$  1-1, 24.5 ug Chl  $\underline{a}$  1-1, 7.8 ug Chl <u>a</u>  $1^{-1}$  and 24.8 ug Chl <u>a</u>  $1^{-1}$  in Experiments 1 to 4 (Table 24); although if EXPIII is excluded, since it was the only growth experiment with the flagellate community as a food source, there were no differences in STKUP between experiments (P=.738). However, the flushing rates in Experiments 2 and 4. were twice as high as in Experiment 1, and when phytoplankton source was expressed as an uptake rate (STKUPR) , Experiments 2 and 4 had similar average values of 8.4 mg Chl a dy-1, more than double the uptake rate in Experiment 1. Since the stock concentration in Experiments 1 and 3 were grazed to a approaching zero in the three oyster tanks, only in Experiments 2 and 4 was there a significant difference in STKUP between tanks. The phytoplankton stock levels in Tank 3 with the highest density of cysters were less than 2 ug Ch1  $\underline{a}$  1-1 in both EXPII and EXPIV.

The ratio of chlorophyll  $\underline{b}$  to chlorophyll  $\underline{a}$  (BA) is also summarized in Table 24, since it gives some indication of the

species composition of the phytoplankton stock. In all experiments, the BA of the phytoplankton in the herbivore tanks were significantly higher than the control which retained a similar value to the inflow. The cysters appear to preferentially graze the large diatoms, leaving an environment conducive to the growth of nano-flagellates (i.e. a high light and temperature, low nutrient system). A similar trend was also apparent between the herbivore tanks from the low to high densities, particularly in EXPI and EXPIV.

Oxygen concentrations for the four oyster experiments illustrated in Figure 93. As with the phytoglankton stock, the inflow oxygen levels varied between experiments and the oxygen uptake was calculated as the difference between the inflow and in situ concentrations. The average uptake of oxygen (OXYUP) in Experiments 1 to 4, excluding the control tank, 3.77 mg  $1^{-1}$  , 5.45 mg  $1^{-1}$  , 3.85 mg  $1^{-1}$  and 5.23 mg  $1^{-1}$ respectively. During Experiment 3, the oxygen concentration in the three oyster tanks increased during the last half of the to levels above inflcw concentration. experiment the Furthermore, the uptake in Tank 3 was the least although this tank contained the highest density of oysters. This is in contrast to the other three experiments, in which there was a significant increase (p=.006) in OXYUP between Tanks 1 to When the uptake of oxygen was expressed as a rate, OXYUPR was least in EXPI (  $640 \text{ mg dy}^{-1}$  ) and greatest in EXPII (1852 mg -1 ) in contrast to the results for STKUPR. By comparing the OXYUPR:STKUPR ratio, it is apparent that this ratio was least (0.17), with values of 0.22 for EXPII and EXPIV and a for EXPI

large maximum ratio of 0.49 for EXPIII. Furthermore, these results are positively correlated with temperature.

Ammonia, the primary excretory product of oysters, did not increase significantly in any of the experiments, with production rates of 1.9 um NH3 1-1, 0.8 um NH3 1-1, 1.4 um NH3 1-1 and 0.6 um NH3 1-1. There was no significant difference between tanks either, and the results indicate that a steady state existed between NH3 uptake by phytoplankton and NH3 excretion by the herbivores. There was no significant increase in UREA concentrations either.

# Oyster Growth as a Function of the Experimental Factors

Results of the oyster growth in terms of the three experimental factors, experiment (EXP), density (DENS) and size (SIZE)) are summarized in Table 25 and Table 26 and illustrated in Figures 94 and 95.

The means and standard deviations for the six growth variables (length, width, depth, total weight, meat weight and shell weight) were calculated for each of the twelve oyster cultch (n=8) at the beginning of each herbivore experiment (Table 25). The initial dimensions and weights, averaged for the total population of oysters (N=96), were: length(L) = 5.7 cm; width(W) = 3.2 cm; depth(D) = 1.7 cm; total weight (WGTT) = 12.8 g; meat weight (WGTM) = 4.0 g; shell weight (WGTS) - 8.8 g. At the end of all four experiments, the average length had increased by 0.4 cm (7%), the width by 0.6 cm (18%) and the depth by 0.2 (12%). The total weight increased by 50% to 19.2 g, with WGTM representing 32% of the total weight, which was the same

proportion as the initial measurements.

and percent increases during each experiment were calculated for all six growth variables for each cyster and the averages summarized in Table 26. Average net increases for all three dimensional measurements of growth (NETL, NETW and were significantly different (P>.001) between experiments. Maximum average increases of 0.17 cm, 0.24 cm and 0.08 cm attained during EXPII for NETL, NETW and NETD respectively; these values represent more than 40% of the total increase the entire experimental period (four weeks) for all three variables. In terms of percent increases 1 this represents values of 3.2% week-4 for PERL, 7.5% week-1 for PERW and 4.7 % week-1 for PERD. The lowest average net increases in the linear dimensions of the oyster population occurred in EXPIV, with growth rates of less than 1.2% per week.

There were also significant differences between experiments in the net increases in the growth variables which were measured in terms of weight. The largest net increases occurred in EXPIV, with averages of 2.1 g/oyster for NETWT, 0.7 g for NETWM and 1.4 g for NETWS. Large net increases in the total weight, meat weight and shell weight also occurred in EXPII, which on the basis of % increase in growth, were the largest average values for total weight (PERWT=13.5% week-1), meat weight (PERWM=15.4%) and shell weight (PERWS=12.6%). A similar pattern of growth was apparent in EXPIV and EXPI, with slightly lower

I The % growth rate was calculated for each cyster as the net increase during the experimental period divided by the value at the beginning of that experiment.

percentage increases. During EXPIII, there was only an 8.1% increase in the total weight and the ratio of NETWM: NETWT dropped to ca. 0.17 from the 0.37 during EXPI and EXPII. It was low compared with the original WGTN: WGTT ratio of 0.32, but by the end of EXPIV, the ratio had returned to 0.34. Finally, the smallest increase in shell weight occurred in EXPIV.

The net and percent increases in growth are illustrated as a function of the factors density (DENS) and size (SIZE) for all six dependent variables. In Figure 94, the oyster growth experiment is broken down by density, with DENS=1 corresponding to the lowest density in Tank 1, DENS=2 to the medium density in Tank 2 and DENS=3 to the highest density in Tank 3. There was generally a decrease in the average net dimensions with an increasing density of oysters. linear particularly in EXPI and EXPII. However the differences in the linear dimensions between DENS were not significant on a net or percentage basis, except in the case of depth for EXPI and EXPII. The results for EXPIII and EXPIV did not follow a similar definite pattern. The highest linear growth rates in EXPIII were found in the high density tank, while in EXPIV, the medium density tank (2) had the lowest rates.

In terms of the weight variables, there was generally a significant decrease in total weight, meat weight and shell weight with an increasing density of oysters. However in EXPII, oysters in the medium density tank grew more than those in the low density tank, although on a percentage basis, this trend persisted only in the case of NETWM. When considering the growth in weight on a percentage basis, the significance levels

were less and there was no significant increase in PERWM with DENS in any of the experiments. It appears that the combination of a low FR of the secondary system and low inflow concentration of phytoglankton was limiting an increase in growth in EXPIII; by doubling the flow rate in the oyster tanks in EXPIII, only the oysters in the high density tank (DENS=3) were limited in growth. However, in EXPIV there was a significant difference in growth between DENS although the FR and values of the covariates (STKUP, OXYUP and TEMP) were similar to EXPII. In fact the only difference between EXPII and EXPIV was the type of phytoplankton community. Within experiments, the pattern between shell weight and total weight as a function of DENS, were similar.

The effect of SIZE upon growth rates of oysters differed more between experiments depending on the variables under consideration (Figure 95). In terms of linear dimensions, there was generally a decrease in NETL and PERL with increasing size, particularly in EXPI and EXPII. On the other hand, although there were significant differences in width between the size of oysters in some experiments, there was no significant linear effect (Table 26). This was also true of NETD and PERD. In terms of the weight variables, the larger size 3 and 4 oysters had the highest net growth rates in all experiments, although on a percentage basis, the trend was reversed. There was a significant linear effect of size upon PERWT and PERWS in all four experiments. Growth in meat weight was not a function of SIZE in EXPIII.

# CHAPTER 8. ANALYSIS OF THE RESULTS USING A SIMULATION MODEL

# Estimation of the Physiological Parameters during the Continuous Cultures

In order to estimate appropriate parametric values for a primary productivity model of this ecosystem, a short series of experiments on photosynthetic productivity as a function of light, temperature and nutrients (nitrate) were conducted simultaneously with EXP5. Phytoplankton samples were taken from the surface of Tank B (F.R.= 1.0 day-1) on four consecutive days during the initial bloom period (Days 3 to 7), and on each day, productivity versus light intensity (PAR) was examined at one of the four experimental temperatures ( 14 °C , 16 °C , 18 °C or 20 °C ). This process was repeated for the three highest temperatures during the initial period of nutrient depletion in the primary tank (Days 10 to 12).

Primary productivity for the phytoplankton samples was measured by the uptake of radioactive carbon in a specially constructed water-cooled incubator, at eight levels of natural irradiance using neutral density filters. All the experiments during clear, bright days and there was no were carried out significant difference in SR between days during the incubation period from 1030 to 1430 hours P.S.T. The total radiation in each compartment of the incubator was measured with sclarimeter and the PAR was calculated as 0.50 of this value as outlined in Chapter 2. The techniques for the measurement

primary productivity and standing stock are also described there.

The results of the 'P versus I' experiments are illustrated in Figure 96. All values of primary productivity normalized in terms of CHLA, and as expected, the curves do not the radiocarbon method pass through the origin since approximates net particulate productivity (McAllister et al. ,1964; Eppley and Sloan, 1965). The curves indicated hyperbolic relation between PB and PAR for both sets of nutrient conditions, and the asymptote increased with temperature. During the bloom period, photo-inhibition was apparent at the highest experimental light intensity for all four experimental temperatures: these data points were not included in the estimation of the parameters of the various mathematical functions tested.

The two common parameters in the mathematical relationship between primary productivity and light, namely the initial slope ALPHA ( ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 (ly/min)-1) of the linear portion of the light saturation curve, and FMAX ( ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1), the asymptote or photosynthetic rate at optimal irradiation, were estimated for the seven 'P versus I' experiments. Two hyperbolic models were used to describe the data: the hyperbolic tangent

$$P^{B}$$
 (I) = PMAX \* TANH(ALPHA\*X(I)/PMAX) -  $R^{B}$ 

and Smith's function (Smith, 1936)

 $P^{b}$  (I) = PMAX\*ALPHA\*X(I)/(SQRT((FMAX\*\*2)+(ALFHA\*X(I))\*\*2)) -  $R^{b}$ 

using a non-linear least squares fit (LSF) precedure outlined in Bevington (1969). The parametric estimates for ALPHA and R<sup>6</sup>, the respiration term or negative intercept at zero irradiance, were first calculated using linear regression as advised by Jassby and Platt (1976). The resulting estimates for these parameters were then used in the estimation of the gross PNAX.

The mathematical results for both models are summarized in Table 19, including input and output values and parameters. The PMAX values reported are based on net productivities ( ug C (ug Chla) $^{-1}$  hr $^{-1}$ ).

The least squares fit was evaluated by calculating the reduced chi-square using a grid search technique. In all cases, the fits were excellent with P>.90 that the actual and fitted data were the same. Furthermore, there was little difference between the fit of the two models, although the standard deviations of PMAX, SIGNAA, were much less using the TANH in all 7 cases. The values of ALPHA were also similar between bloom and post-bloom conditions at any given temperature. data in Figure 96 indicated that the PMAX's were less during the post-bloom period. A t-test of the hypothesis that the PMAX's for bloom and post-bloom conditions (for a given temperature) equal, indicated that this parameter was not significantly different (P>.10) between the blccm and post-bloom conditions for 16 °C , 18 °C or 20 °C . The variability in the forcing conditions (SR, TEMP, NO3) during Experiment 5 made it difficult to confirm this hypothesis. Furthermore, the cell size and self-shading of the phytoplankton may have an important effect on the light saturation curve (Platt and Jassby, 1976) as well

as the temperature and nutrient status of the cells.

# Simulation of the Phytoplankton Dynamics

# Description of the Model

In order to test the validity of the productivity model using the experimentally determined parameters, a series of simulations were run using SIMCON, a simulation control command language 1, with the model programmed in FORTRAN.

The primary purpose of the simulations was to predict phytoplankton stock over time from the primary productivity model and compare it with the actual experimental results. operational procedure of the simulation allowed the daily values of the forcing conditions, solar radiation (SR), temperature (TEMP) and nitrate (NO3), and the s∈ed phytoplankton concentration to be read in initially. The increase in the phytoplankton stock was then calculated based on the productivity model and this derivative added to the initial value in order to estimate the phytoplankton stock after that day. This 'final' value was then used as the initial phytoplankton stock for the following day. The number of iterations of this procedure was specified interactively in SIMCON and was determined by the number of days in the

<sup>1</sup> Documentation for this procedure is available from the UBC. Computing Centre file IARE:SINCON.W

experiment. It should be noted that in the following discussion, PHYTO and P represent the simulation variables for the phytoplankton stock and assimilation rate, and correspond to the experimental variables CHLA and ASS. PHAV represents the CHLA data averaged for all four in situ stations.

The basic structure of the model included calculation of the extinction coefficient (EXTK) using Riley's equation in which EXTK is a function of PHYTO (see Chapter 2). The photosynthetically available radiation was calculated as an average for the tank (since the system was turbulently mixed) using the equation:

PARAV= 0.5\*SR/(EXTK\*Z) \* (1-EXP(-EXTK\*Z))

with the appropriate conversion factor to transform the variable into langley  $\min_{-1}$ . The growth rate, GROWE (  $t^{-1}$  ), was then estimated using the following equations determined from the results of the 'P versus I' experiments:

GROWR = P /CCHLA

where P = PMAX\*TANH(ALPHAI\*PAFAV/PMAX)

PMAX = PTMAX\*TANH(ALPHAT\*TEMP/PTMAX)

and CCHLA is the CARBON: CHLA ratio.

The estimates of ALPHAI were taken directly from Table 19.
However, because of the limited number of data points in the 'P
versus TEMP' curves, the estimates of the corresponding
parameters, ALPHAT (the initial slope) and FTMAX (the maximum
productivity at the optimal SR and TEMP for the given nutrient
conditions), were more difficult to predict. A survey of the
literature suggested that PMAX approaches a maximum at
temperatures only marginally higher than 20 °C for a Skeletonema

costatum population. So by extrapolation of the data in experiment (Figure 96, Table 27), values from 10.0 to 15.0 seemed reasonable first approximations for PTMAX. No direct measurements of the carbon:chlorophyll a parameter (CCHLA) were possible. However, other experiments have indicated that CCHLA is a function of the phytoplankton dynamics, with values of ca. 30 during bloom conditions for a similar phytoplankton community, increasing to values of ca. 60 in a nutrientdepleted system (see Parsons and Takahashi, 1973a). These CCHLA values were used in the simulations during the appropriate the experimental periods as indicated by results. intermediate CCHLA value of 45 was also used during periods of relatively steady-state phytoplankton concentrations.

After the calculation of the growth rate of the phytoplankton, the derivative was calculated as:

d(PHYTO)/dt = (GROWR\*PHYTO) - (FR\*PHYTO) - (SINK\*PHYTO)

The sinking rate of the phytoplankton, SINK ( t-1), was introduced into the equation as well as the flushing rate. Even though the system was continually mixed, some loss of phytoplankton to the benthos was apparent, particularly after the initial depletion of nitrate. Sinking rates of 0.10 day-1 to 0.30 day-1 were tested in the simulation runs based on some experimental estimates.

#### Simulation Results

The results of some of the simulation runs for Experiment 5 are illustrated in Figures 97 to 100 for EXP5E and Figures 101 and 102 for EXP5A. The simulation analysis was first applied to the data from EXP5B, the experiment with the constant flushing rate for six weeks. During the simulations, the FR was set at 1.0 day-1, and on Day 41, was decreased to 0.5 day-1 as in the experiment. The sinking rate was initially set at 0.0 day-1; after the bloom, SINK was altered to 0.3 day-1 for four days (since the tank was very clear during this period), and then held constant at 0.1 day-1 for the remainder of the experiment. The CCHL ratio was set at 30, increased to 60 during the bloom period, and reset to an intermediate value of 45 during the third week when the actual phytoplankton stock concentration was fairly stable. During the fourth week, CCHL was altered to in view of the large increase in the inflow nitrate concentration (Figure 74). CCHL was then increased to 45 the end of the 1.0 day- FR period and reset to 60 when FR was altered to 0.5 day-1.

As illustrated in Figure 97, using these parameters plus those derived from the 'P versus I' data, a reasonable approximation of the actual phytoplankton stock (PHAV) was estimated by the simulation model (PHYTO). The magnitude and timing of the maxima were similar although the simulated data had a one day time lag during the first two weeks compared with PHAV. The sensitivity of the system was tested by altering the parameters in the model. By increasing SINK from 0.3 day-1 to 0.4 day-1 after the initial bloom, the recovery of the

phytoplankton stock in the middle of the third week was reduced by  $\underline{ca}$ . 50%, although the PHYTO (max) for the simulation was then closer to the experimental value of 54.2 ug Chl  $\underline{a}$  1-1 (Figure 98). On the other hand, by maintaining a constant SINK of 0.1 day-1 after the initial bloom, the post-blocm oscillations in phytoplankton stock are not as closely approximated (Figure 99).

significant feature of the plots was how the simulation model points out the periods in which SR or NO3 were the predominant forcing conditions. The actual and simulated damped oscillations after the initial blccm and depletion of NO3 indicated that the variability in SR had a significant effect on the standing stock. However, during the fourth week, the variability in the simulated phytoplankton stock was not apparent in the experimental results indicating that the system was not light-limited. The growth was then a function of the nitrate concentration and the model could be adjusted so that GROWR was a function of the uptake and assimilation of NO3, often described by Michaelis-Menten kinetics. The original estimate of 10.0 ug C (ug Chla) -1 hr-1 for the productivity parameter PTMAX used in the calculation of FHYTO (Figure 97). provided a closer prediction of the experimental standing stock compared with PTMAX=12.0 (Figure 100) or higher values of PTMAX.

The conditions and results of EXP5A were more difficult to simulate accurately because of the changes in FR and the use of lower FR\*s (0.1 day\*\* to 0.5 day\*\*) which would alter the magnitude and frequency of the parameters in the system. Simulation runs using a constant value of 10.0 for PTMAX, with the appropriate flushing rates and reasonable estimates of the

sinking rates (0.25 day-1 for Period 1; 0.1 day-1 for Period 2; 0.5 day-1 for Period 3), resulted in a PHYTO (max) which was about twice as large as PHAV (max). Since PTMAX decreases with the nutrient Concentration of the system, PTMAX was decreased to 5.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 after the initial bloom and was reset to 8.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 during Period 2 and to 5.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 during Period 2 and to 5.0 ug C (ug Chla)-1 hr-1 during Period 2 and CCHL=75 for the 0.10 day-1 FR period. As illustrated in Figure 101, the resulting simulated phytoplankton stock (PHYTO) did not show a significant post-bloom decrease and recovery (PHAV). If SINK was increased to 0.6 day-1, the simulation pattern and magnitude more closely approximated PHAV. As might be expected, the system was less sensitive to changes in SR compared to the combination of the changes in FR and low inflow concentrations of NO3.

A grazing term (GRAZE) of 0.5 day-1 was introduced into the model starting on Day 27 after the phytoplankton stock reached levels of ca. 50 ug Chl a l-1 in response to the high inflow concentration of NO3. As illustrated in Figure 103, there was a significant recovery of the phytoplankton stock even with the additional grazing pressure. This resulted from the negative feedback effect of the consequent reduction in the extinction coefficient, coupled with the high NO3 concentration. When the grazing rate was increased to 1.0 day-1, the primary system 'crashed' during the simulation run. This scenario corresponded to an overall phytoplankton loss rate of 2.0 day-1. A similar effect was obtained experimentally by Brown and Parsons (1972) when a large tank was flushed at a rate of 2.0 day-1 and the

phytoplankton stock was reduced to zerc.

## CHAPTER 9. COMPARATIVE DISCUSSION OF THE EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS

The experimental results of this study have indicated the importance of the flushing rate and turbulence of the system in determining the dynamics of herbivorous food chains. The various flushing rates provided a difference in the inflow concentrations of nutrients and temperature, with subsequent proportional changes in phytoplankton stock and the available radiation for primary productivity, as well as changes in the composition of the phytoplankton communities. The primary productivity at all the experimental flushing rates (0.25 day-1 to 1.00 day-1) was enhanced by using a deep nutrient-rich source of seawater which averaged ca. 20 uM N 1-1 during the experiments, except Experiment 1 which was conducted in the autumn (av NO3 = 24 uM N 1-1).

The interaction between the flushing rate (0.5 day-1) and a constant upwelling rate in a stratified water column determined the dynamics of the primary community in the onestage culture with constant forcing conditions (EXPI). Unlike the other experiments, this system was light-limited due to the restrictions on the light intensity which could be achieved by an artificial source. The reproducibility of the dynamics of the primary system was excellent between the the duplicate experimental tanks during the six-week pre-grazing period, particularly in the first three weeks. The differential sinking rate of the phytoplankton, relative to the constant upwelling rate, contributed to the significant increase in CHLA with depth and variability over time. Within each depth, the

phytoplankton stock displayed a series of damped oscillations and reached a steady-state after one month, averaging approximately 30 ug Chl a 1-1 for the water column. The stratification of the system also promoted a change in the composition of the primary community as a function of depth in response to the decrease in PAR and TEMP. Micro-flagellates were dominant at the surface compared with diatoms at the bottom station. The dynamics of the phytoplankton community were complicated by a wall effect, the growth of a filamentous Navicula species at the surface of the tanks. This diatom developed into large flocculent mats, supported by oxygen 'vacuoles', and further reduced the light intensity at depth, particularly in Tank B.

In contrast, the culture experiments in both the non-turbulent and turbulent systems with natural forcing conditions of solar radiation and temperature were nutrient-limited most of the time, and there was an indication that some micro-nutrient (such as vitamin B12) may have replaced nitrate as the limiting nutrient in some of the experiments. The low flushing rate of 0.25 day-1, combined with the lack of artificial mixing, allowed a large degree of thermal stratification to develop, particularly during periods of high solar radiation. The stratification was almost totally eliminated during Experiments 4 and 5 by introducing artificial turbulence. Despite the variability in SR, TEMP and NO3 between the experiments, the phytoplankton bloom occurred on Day 5 in all the experiments with an initial PR=0.25 day-1; in contrast, the CHLA in the experiments at 1.0 day-1 did not reach a maximum until Day 8.

In all cases, the blcom was coincident with the depletion of insitu nitrate concentrations. The magnitude of the bloom was a flushing rate (and the associated NO3 the concentration) and the timing and magnitude of SR, but in spite of this, generally ranged between 30 to 40 ug Chl a 1-1 in all of the experiments. In the primary cultures with no grazing pressure (Experiments 4 and 5), there was a high correlation between the oxygen production and phytoplankton stock. In the one-stage culture with in situ herbivores, the correlation was reduced as a result of the uptake of cxygen by the herbivores the decrease in CHLA by grazing. The standardized primary productivity rates (ASS) were also much greater in magnitude and variability during these experiments (Experiments 2 and 3), probably as a result of the lower flushing rate as well as the grazing pressure.

The results in Experiment 4 indicated that for the same forcing conditions of SR, TEMP and NC3, the phytoplankton stock doubled when the flushing rate was doubled from 0.5 day-1 to 1.0 day-1, provided that the system was turbulently mixed to minimize the loss of phytoplankton to the benthos. At flushing rates greater than 0.5 day-1, the primary community was mainly composed of diatoms. The pigment ratios and Coulter counts provided supporting evidence that there was little change in the composition of the primary community at constant, high (>0.5 day-1) flushing rates, although the proportion of nano-flagellates increased during periods of low inflow No3.

A component analysis of gross primary productivity during Experiments 4 and 5 indicated that at flushing rates of 0.5 day

or greater, a large proportion (50% to 60%) of the primary productivity was 'lost' by exudation, compared with 30% at lower flushing rates (0.1 day-1 and 0.25 day-1). The respiration fraction in the systems with high flushing rates was 15%, approximately one-half the value for the lower flushing rates, probably as a result of the lower <u>in situ</u> temperatures. The assimilation fraction was more variable and ranged from 20% to 35% at flushing rates of at least 0.5 day-1.

\*p versus I\* experiments attempted to obtain direct estimates of parameters for a given culture system, as a function of the temperature and two conditions of the nutrient status - before nitrate-depletion of the system and three after the system had become nitrate-limited. Although the results indicated a significant difference in the standardized productivity rates between temperatures, the difference between the two nutrient conditions was not statistically significant. versus I data at various would like \* P Ideally one concentrations of nitrate: however, the variability in the inflow NO3 concentration to the experimental system, combined with the natural variability in SR and TEMP, did not provide conditions for controlled factoral experiments. However, the estimates of the parameters predicted from a non-linear least model, were used in a phytoplankton squares fit of a TANH simulation model with success, particularly in the case of EXP5B (the experiment for which the estimates of PMAX, PTMAX and based). The model predicted the dynamics and ALPHAC were magnitude of the phytoplankton stock and illustrated experimental time periods when the productivity was independent

of SR. The best fit for the simulation runs for EXP5B obtained using a constant value of 10.0 fcr PTMAX, which was determined from the 'P versus I' data and agreed with maximum in situ values of ASS calculated for the primary tank. Although the parameter CCHL was important in determining the growth rate ( $t^{-1}$ ), only three representative values were were used in the simulation in lieu of direct measurements: 30 for during bloom conditions with nutrient sufficiency, 60 initial post-bloom period with nutrient depletion, and 45 during estimates a steady-state period. These parametric sufficiently sensitive to provide a close prediction of the phytoplankton stock.

Even in the turbulent systems, the sinking rate was a significant factor for about four days after the system became nutrient-limited. At the lower flushing rate and in the non-turbulent one-stage cultures, SINK was more significant in determining the spatial heterogeneity of the phytoplankton. Consequently, the simulation runs for EXP5A, with the variable flushing rate, did not predict the oscillations and magnitude of the phytoplankton stock as accurately. Ecwever, the other parameters in the model were also a function of FR, and estimates of their magnitude and variability were more difficult to predict.

The results of the herbivore growth and survival during the experiments indicated two main features. First, the growth of the scallops was enhanced in both turbulent and non-turbulent systems with high flushing rates (> 0.5 day-1), provided that the herbivores were located at a depth of 1.0 m to avoid high

light intensities. A comparison of EXP1 and EXP3B indicated that the growth was probably limited by temperature during EXP1 (av TEMP=9.5 °C). The growth rate of the scallops reached a maximum of 16.8% at in situ temperatures of 14.5 °C during EXP3B (FR=0.75 day-1). The growth environment even at 1.0 m was poor during EXP2B (FR=0.25 day-1) as a result of the increased temperature (15.6 day-1), increased SR at depth and decreased phytoplankton stock in this culture system.

In contrast, the culture systems with a flushing rate of 0.25 day-1 provided a suitable environment for the growth of Crassostrea gigas with a maximum growth rate of 1.18 g/zoo/week for oysters ranging in size from 2.0 cm to 5.0 cm. It was impossible to estimate the significance of excreted ammonia in alleviating the nitrogen-limitation of primary productivity. However, the oyster growth during the one-stage cultures appeared to be limited by the phytoplankton stock.

During the two-stage culture of cysters (Experiments I to IV), the growth rate of Crassostrea gigas was a function of their density, their size, and the type of phytoplankton provided as the food source (which was determined by the flushing rate of the primary tank). The highest rates were apparent in the low density tank, which received ca. 20.0 1/day per cyster during EXPII and EXPIV. These potential filtration rates were low compared with other feeding experiments for Crassostrea (Walne, 1972; Tenore and Dunstan, 1973b). Walne determined that the average filtration rate for 5.5 cm Crassostrea gigas was about 6.5 1/hr in a system with a FR=5.0 day-1. However, in the cyster experiments in this study (EXPI

to EXPIV), the flushing rate of the herbivore tanks was limited by the flow rate from the primary tank. In order to increase this feeding rate in a two-stage culture, the volume of the primary tank would have to be increased, since an increase in FR to levels of 2.0 day-1 only causes a 'wash-out' of the primary system. In terms of size, the highest growth rates were found in the smallest size class, particularly in Experiment II, when the oysters increased in weight by ca. 21% in one week.

A comparison between the four herbivore experiments during EXP5 indicated two major features. First, the growth rate of the oysters was significant but least during Experiment III (8.1% per week). The herbivore tanks were fed at a rate of 1.0 day-1 with a nano-flagellate community which was promoted by a flushing rate of 0.10 day-1 in the primary tank. This primary system provided a suitable qualitative food source, but the concentration of phytoplankton and maximum attainable flow rate of the herbivore tanks limited the growth of the oysters. Furthermore, the high resultant temperature (>23 °C) in the herbivore tanks during this experiment was probably a significant factor in the reduction of the meat to shell weight ratio.

Secondly, the oyster growth in the other three experiments averaged greater than 10%/week. In each of these experiments, the phytoplankton community was composed of diatoms, indicating that either a 0.5 day-1 or 1.00 day-1 flushing rate of the primary tank provided an excellent food source for the oysters. The highest average growth rates of 13.5%/week were attained in the two-stage culture during Experiment II. During this

experiment, the <u>Crassostrea</u> gigas were fed at a flushing rate of 2.0 day-1 from primary tank B (FB=1.0 day-1), which contained the highest concentration of CHLA dominated by Skeletonema costatum. The temperature averaged 20.1 °C, which according to Quayle (1969) is optimal for the growth of Crassostrea gigas , and the in situ oxygen levels were sufficient for respiration. However, the growth of oysters in the high density tank appeared to be limited by the phytoplankton concentration. The indicated that 25 ug CHLA/day/g oyster was required so that growth was not limited by the food concentration. At feeding levels, growth rates of 17.7%/week could be achieved. An extrapolation of the results, incorporating the fact that the growth rate decreased with increasing size, indicated that the experimental oysters would be a marketable size of ca., 60 g after another 3.5 months using the Experiment II culture system.

The growth rates in this culture system were 15% greater than the maximum field rates measured by Quayle (1971) at Ladysmith Harbour, the best cyster growing area of the sixteen locations tested in British Columbia. Marketable cysters were obtained after two years, instead of three or four years at the other sites. However, although the growth rates of <u>Crassostrea gigas</u> were high in the continuous culture system, approximately four tanks (6m diameter X 1m deep) would be required to achieve the same production as one of Quayle's rafts. Therefore the economic feasibility of growing cysters in a controlled culture system should be assessed carefully.

#### CHAPTER 10. SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

Five continuous culture experiments were conducted to test the hypothesis that production in bivalve food chains could be enhanced by using a deep nutrient-rich source of seawater and an optimal flushing rate and spatial structure of the ecosystem to maximize productivity. The results indicated that:

- 1. The optimal flushing rate to maximize productivity in a turbulent system was 1.0/day. The system was nitrate-limited, and with natural forcing conditions of solar radiation and temperature, a maximum phytoplankton stock of 60 ug Chl a 1-4 was attained in the one metre water column at inflow nitrate concentrations of 25 um N 1-1. Based on a compensation light intensity of 1%, the compensation depth for the system was ca. 3.0 metres indicating that at this level of inflow nitrate, the flushing rate could be reduced to 0.33/day in a 3.0 metre impoundment to maintain the same phytoplankton concentration.
- 2. The chain diatom <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> dominated the ecosystem at the 1.0/day flushing rate and was selectively grazed when fed to the commercial cyster <u>Crassostrea gigas</u>. The maximum growth rates of the juvenile cysters were achieved when the herbivore tanks were flushed at a rate of 2.0/day with the outflow from the primary tank (FR=1.0/day). The temperature was optimal for the growth of <u>Crassostrea gigas</u> (20.1 °C) and oxygen levels were sufficient for respiration requirements. The growth rate of the cysters was

- a function of their size, with the smallest size group having the maximum percent increase in weight, and an average of 25 ug Chl a dy-1 per gram oyster was required to achieve maximum growth rates of 18%/week.
- mariculture, the growth rates in the optimal continuous culture system were <u>ca</u>. 15% greater than the rates in an optimal field location in British Columbia. A system of this size (7500 litres) could support 250 cysters/ m³ of a 10 gram size, and provide a marketable crop at the end of the first growing season (when the oysters are <u>ca</u>. 1.5 years old).
  - 4. At lower flushing rates (0.25/day), there was a decrease in the standing stock of phytoplankton in direct proportion to the decrease in flushing rate. Although the <u>in situ</u> conditions, such as temperature, were favourable at this flushing rate, the growth of the oysters was limited by the lower phytoplankton stock levels and a change in the composition of the community from <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> to <u>Chaetoceros sp.</u>
- 5. Higher flushing rates also enhanced the production of the scallop food chain, provided that the <u>Chlamys hastata hericia</u> were grown at a depth of 1.0 metre to avoid high surface light intensities. Maximum growth rates of 16.8% in total weight per month were attained at a flushing rate of 0.75/day

when the <u>in situ</u> temperature was 14.5 °C and the phytoplankton concentration (29 ug Chl <u>a</u>  $l^{-1}$ ) was not limiting growth. However, under these conditions, a faster growing species such as <u>Patinopecten yessoensis</u> would be preferable for mariculture production.

6. At very high flushing rates of the primary system (2.0/day), the phytoplankton stock was washed cut of the tank and attached species, such as <u>Navicula</u>, dominated the system. The productivity of <u>Navicula</u> also increased in two other situations in response to higher light levels: when the system was stratified and a significant proportion of the phytoplankton stock sank to the tenthos, and secondly, when the grazing pressure of the <u>in situ</u> herbivores reduced the phytoplankton stock to low levels.

In conclusion, the large-scale continuous culture system provided a useful experimental tool for examining the dynamics of natural phytoplankton communities. A simulation model, incorporating experimentally determined parameters for primary productivity and measured values for the forcing conditions, predicted with reasonable accuracy the pattern and magnitude of the phytoplankton stock, and could be used to examine ecosystems with various flushing rates, sinking rates and grazing rates.

Table 1. Relevant culture studies of marine organic production in terms of their experimental design and control (\*)

				=====	
	SCALE OF	TROPHIC	OPERAT. CO	NTECL	1
	OPERATION			SFACE	
=======================================					
	1		1		1
Haynes,	Field	Natural	none	A.T.	Lake system
1973	•	food web	•		
Gross et al.,	•	Natural	batch		Scottish loch
1950		food web	•		
L.I.T.E.,	Field	Öys	semi-c		750 ac. tidal
1970	•	Salmon			impoundment
Takabashi	LSC	Natural	batch	j. '	2.5x10m plastic
et al., 1975	•	food web			cylinder
Baab et al,	LSC	P. Comm	•		Two-stage Cult.
1973		Oys	incrg	·	. 45,0001 P.tank.
McAllister	LSC	P. Comm	none	ncne	
€t al.,1961					(121 cu m)
Antia et al.,		P. Comm	none	A.T.	Plastic sphere
1963					(121 cu m)
Brown and	LSC	P. Comm	cont	UPW.	1800 l tank
Farsons, 1972			incrg		1
Goldman	LSC	F. Comm	cont	A. T.	2000 l tank
et al., 1975			incrg		1
Malone et al.,	LSC	P. Pop	cont	A.T.	2000 l tank
<i>-</i> 1975	1 1 1		inorg		4 day exps.
Strickland	LSC	P. Pop	batch	A.T.	3m x 10m tank
et al., 1969	<b>i</b>		inorg		
Ansell et al.,	LSC	P. Pop	batch	A.T.	1000 1 tank
1963			inorg		<b>l</b>
Tenore et al.,	MSC	Oys,	cont	1	760 l tank
19.73	<b>i</b>	Scall	p. com	1	17 - 23 Deg C.
Dunstan and	MSC	F. Comm	semi-c	A.T.	
Tenore, 1972	1		crg	1	20 - 28 Deg C. /
Dunstan and	MSC	P. Comm	semi-c		400 1 tark
Tenore, 1974			org		_
Tenore and	SSC	Oys,	cont	i	9 1 trays
Dunstan, 1973a		Scall	p. comm		1
Epifanc and	SSC	Cys	cont	1	100 l tank
Mootz, 1976	1		p. pops	1	(recirculat.)
Walker and	SSC	Oys	cont	i	10 1 raceway
Zahradnik, 1976	1		nat.comm	i	(-1x-1x1-0 m)
Kirby-Smith ε		Scall	cent	i	3 1 raceway
Barber, 1974			nat.comm	ļ ·	(.3x.2x.05 m)
Ketchum	SSC	P. Pops	semi-c	A.T.	8
et al., 1949	1	, ,	l inorg	1	1
		•			

SCALE OF OPERATION: LSC (large scale culture- >1000 1); MSC (medium scale culture- 100-1000 1); SSC (small scale culture- <100 1)
THOPHIC SCOPE: P. (primary); Pop (population); Comm(community); Oys (Cyster); Scall(Scallers)
TIME (Rate of addition): batch; semi-c (semi-continuous); cont (contin)

TIME (Form of nutrient): inorg (inorganic); org (organic); F. (phytopl.)
SPACE: A.T. (artificial turbulence); UPW (upwelling); blank (not spec.)

Table 2. Descriptive statistics summary of selected variables for EXP2A, including a breakdown into the pre-grazing and grazing period. Day 37 and 40 measurements for CHLA, PROD and ASS have been excluded from the statistics for a direct comparison with EXP2E. The statistics for CHLA and ASS are also given for the grazing period corresponding to EXP3A.

			AL EXPI t=1,41)	RIMENT		E-GRA2 t=1,6)	*		ZING P t=7,41		
VAR	SIN	N	MEAN	S.D.,	N	MEAN	S. D.	N	MEAN	S.D.	٠
SR SAL	I	41	410. 28.3	144.	6	380.	165.	35	410.	142.	
TEME	I	41	11.0	0.87	_	9.6	0.50	35	11.2	0.68	
	S ·	41	17.0 16.2	2.60   2.26		14.4	3.47 ( 2.79	35 35	17.5 16.7	2.17 1.76	
	E	41	15.4	1.62	6	13.2	2.68	35	15.8	1.02	
N.C.O	) O	41	17.0	2.61	6	14.7 23.3	3.88   1.72	35 35	17.4 17.3	2.17 3.08	
NC3	j i i	1 4 1 1	18.2	3.62	6	15.4		35	0.5	0.59	
	M - 1	<b>i</b> .		i	6	15.0	10.49	35	0.4	0.34	
	E O	•			6	15.4	9.78	35	0.4	0.55 0.36	
NH3	I	1 41	0.77	0.43	. 0 	4.7.0	10.04	1 33	ن⊷ن	0.00	
	S	41	0.50	0.42				j .			
	M B	41	0.42 0.64	0.32			ļ		•	,	
	0	1 41		0.48	·			! !		;	
OXY	I	41	7.50	0.39	6	7.09	0.17	•	7.57	C.Q6	
•	S	1 4.1		2.60	6	9.37	3.57	•	11.76	2.28	
	M I E	1 41	11.76 11.72	2.82   2.76	6	9.22	4.01 3.95	-	12. 19 12. 17	2.38 2.28	
	Ō	41	11.26	2.24	6	9.72	3.29	•	14.52	1.96	
SAT	I	41		5.1	ł	•		l			
	S M	41		,33.2 ( ,35.9						. '	
	B	41		34.1	l i	4.		! !			
CHLA	S	18	5.2	6.42	6		10.12				
	М	1 18		10.83	6		17.60	1 12			
	I E I O	1 18		11.88	-		19.71 10.06	1 12			
	S	1	, <b>,</b> ,	0430.		043		7			
•	M	İ		. 1				7	5.4		
	l B	1					•	17	6.2	3.94 :3.86	
PROD.	l S	1 14	20.2		! 		-	, , . 	J • 1	. 5500	
	M	1-14	28.6	!	i ·			i			
3.00	I E I S	1 14	32.1	2 2 5	1	E	2 27	. 11	5.3		
ASS	1 S 1 M	1 14	4.9 5.2	2.35   1.88	3	3.5 3.3		l 11 l 11	5.7		
	B	14	4.1	2.15	3	2.7		1 11	4.5		
•	S	!			!	•		1 6	5.7	2.76	
	M I E	1		,	] : 4		***	1 6 1 6	5.8 5.0	1.91 2.91	
	* F	1			1			, ,			

Table 3. Descriptive statistics summary of selected variables for EXP2B, including a breakdown into the pre-grazing and grazing period. See Appendix 1 for a definition of the variable names. The statistics for CHLA and ASS are given for the corresponding time periods in EXP2A.

	•	TOTAL EX (t=1,3	PERIMENT		RE-GRAZ (t=1,10		GRA	2ING P. (t=11,	
VAR	STN	N ME	N S.D.	N	MEAN	S. D.	N'	MEAN	S.D.
SR	I	34 420		•	390.	172.	24	420.	139.
SAI TEMP	II	34 28.   34 10.	*		9.9	0.61	1 24	11-2	0.64
Í	S	34 17.				3.11		17.9	
	M B	1 34 16. 1 34 15.		•	14.3 14.0	2.59 2.30	•	17.2 15.6	2.09 1.11
	0	•	0 2.72	-	15.3		•	17.7	2.20
NO3	I	1 34 18.	8 3.58	1 10	22.6	2.09	•	17.2	2.78
	S	<b>i</b> 1		! !		,	1 24 1 24	0 <b>-</b> 5	0.45 0.40
•	В	1		İ		* •	24		1.54
37.71.77	0	1 2" 0	14 6 710	l			24	0-4	C.43
ВНЯ	I I S	34 0.7   34 0.5		 	4		<b>1</b> 1.		•
	M	1 34 0-6	7 0.44					*	•
	E 0	1 34 0.5		1			! .		
OXY	I	34 0.6   34 7.5		1 10	7.19	0.29	1 24	7.65	0.54
	S	34 11.4	5 2.79	10	12.03	4.29	24	11.21	1.93
	M .	34 11.5		1 10		4.31		11.35	2.23
· .	B C	] 34 10.5 ] 34 11.3	3.10 19 2.43	10   10	12.07 11.69		•	9.86 11.27	2.22 1.73
SAT	Ĭ		6.5				1		
	S	1 34 141		1		•	1		,
İ	M	34 140   34 125							
CHLA	S	1 18. 6.		9	9.0	13.00	9 -	4.8	4.40
	M	18 9.	7 10.95	9	13.7	14.04	9	5.6	4.59
	В	•	3 10 83	9		13.65	•		
CHLA	0 1 S	18 8.	8 9.82	9		12.45 16.05	9   12		4.64
	M	; 		6		16.08	12		
•	Б -	l.		6		15.72	1 12	9.4	
PROD	0   S	!   14° 27.	1	6	11.1	15.33	1 12	7.6	6.15
THOE	. S	14 32.		ĺ	•		! 		n
•	l E	14 44.	.4	i ·		•		•,	
ASS	S	1 14 5.		5	4.4	2.36		5.8	2.41
	M	1 14 5.		5 1 5	4.0 5.9	1.95 5.66		6.3	4.37
ASS	S	i	_	1 5 1 3	4.6	3.17	111	5.5	2-29
,	l W	!	*	3	4.1	2.42	11	5.7	3.32
	B	j		1 3	4.0	2.65	1 11	6.8	1.51

Table 4. Results of the cyster growth during Experiment 2A.

GRWM and GRWS refer to the growth rate of the meat and shell weights per oyster per week for a comparison with FXP3A and EXP5. NSRATIC is the ratio between NETWM and NETWS.

SURFACE DEFI	iι	URFACI	5 DE	PTH
--------------	----	--------	------	-----

		5 U.R.	EACE DI	SPIH			
SUESTN	NETWT	NETWN	PERVM	GRWM	NETWS	GRWS	MSRATIO
1 2	81.0 88.5	11.0 19.5	17.3 26.0	0.16	70.0 69.0		.162 .283
3	55.5 65.8		22.4 25.9		41.0 51.5	0.68	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	٠	MID	DEFTH				
SUESTN	NETWT	NETWM	FFEWM	GRWM	NETWS	GRWS	MSRATIC
1	68.5	11.5	11.6	0.16	57.0		.202
2 3	88.0 78.0	23.5 22.5	36.4 36.6	0.28 0.30	64.5 55.5	-/	.364 .405
4	81.5	16.0	15.2	0.25	65.5	0.80	- 244

### BOTTOM DEFTH

SUESTN	NETWT	NETWM	PERWM	GRWM	NETWS	GRWS	MSRATIC
1	52.5	12.5	14.1	0.23	40.0	0.73	.313
2	111.5	23.5	25.1	0.31	0.88	1.17	.267
3	98.0	24.0	23.3	0.28	74.0	0.87	.324
. 4	40.0	10.5	10.9	0.19	29.5	0.54	.356

Table 5. Growth of the scallops during Experiment 2B.

See Appendix 2 for an explanation of the variables.

## MID STATION

SUESTN	NSURV	L	SD	PERL	W SD	PERW	WGTT SD	FERWT
1 .	4/8	5.0	.58	0.5	4.4.58	2. 0	16.1 4.3	16 -0-2
· <b>2</b>	4/8	5.6	. 19	-1.0	5.1.20	0.1	23.5 0.5	1, 1.1
3 -	3/8	6.1	.35	-0.1	5.4 .32	1.7	29.8 3.3	3 -0.6
4	3/8	6.8	• 38	-0.2	6.2.44	-0.5	43.8 6.6	2 -1.7

# BOTTOM STATION

SUBSIN	NSURV	L	SD	PEEL	W	SD	PERW	FGTT	SD	PERFI
15	8/8	4.7	. 59	0.3	4.2.	62	0.7	13.8	4.11	-9.6
8				0.1			0.3			
9	8/8	6.1	. 22	0.0	5.6 .	21	0.3	32.5	3.77	-5.0
12	8/8	6.7	.35	-0.3	6.1.	43	0.0	44.3	6.76	-10.5

Table 6. Descriptive statistics summary of selected variables for EXP3A, including a breakdown into the pre-grazing and grazing period. See Appendix 1 fcr a definition of the variable names.

VAR   STN   N NEAN SD   N MEAN SD   N MEAN SD   N MEAN SD   N MEAN SD   SD   SD   SD   SD   SD   SD   SD	GRAZING FEEIOD (t=7,21)		
TEMP   I   21   11.6   1.36   6   11.1   0.17   15   11.8   1.58   S   21   16.3   0.96   6   15.9   0.49   15   16.4   1.08   M   21   16.2   0.92   6   15.8   0.54   15   16.4   1.00   E   21   16.2   0.89   6   15.8   0.49   15   16.3   0.98   0   21   16.2   0.98   6   15.8   0.46   15   16.4   1.09   NC3   I   21   21.0   2.05   6   20.4   1.35   N/A   NH3   I   21   0.50   0.28			
M   21   16.2   0.92   6   15.8   0.54   15   16.4   1.00   E   21   16.2   0.89   6   15.8   0.49   15   16.3   0.98   0   21   16.2   0.98   6   15.8   0.46   15   16.4   1.09   1.09   1.00   1   1   21   21.0   2.05   6   20.4   1.35   N/A   1   21   21.0   2.05   6   20.4   1.35   N/A   1   21   0.50   0.28	8		
NC3	0 8		
S   6 0.40 0.29			
OXY   I   21   0.50   0.50			
S   21   9.91   1.89   6   10.50   2.84   15   9.68   1.41   1   1   1   1   1   1   1   1   1	٠		
B   21 9.97 2.51   6 10.54 2.84   15 9.74 1.75   0   21 9.92 1.69   6 10.36 2.62   15 9.74 1.23   CHLA   S   13 10.4 9.74   6 13.9 12.76   7 7.3 5.69	8		
CHLA   S   13 10.4 9.74   6 13.9 12.76   7 7.3 5.69			
	,		
B   13   11.5   11.42   6   16.2   14.99   7   7.5   5.78   0   13   11.2   11.50   6   16.0   15.10   7   7.1   5.64			
PROD   S   9 25.0 19.09			
ASS   S   9   3.4   1.98   3   2.3   0.95   6   4.0   2.18   M   9   3.8   2.33   3   2.8   1.80   6   4.3   2.55   E   9   3.9   2.71   3   2.2   1.23   6   4.7   2.94			

Table 7. Eesults of the cyster growth during Experiment 3A.

GRWN and GRWS refer to the growth rate of the meat
and shell weights per cyster per week for a
comparison with EXP2A and EXP5. MSRATIC is the
ratio between NETWM and NETWS.

#### SURFACE DEPTH

NETWT	NETWM	PERWM	GRWM	NETWS	GRWS	MSEATIC
18.5	4.8	4.4	0.12	14.5	0.45	.276
9.5	2.0	1.4	0.06	7.5	0.25	<b>.</b> 267
8.0	2.0	1.9	0.08	6.0	0.25	. 333
16.5		3.8		14.0	0.70	. 179
16.5				16.0		.031
6.5	1.0					. 182
24.5	11.0			v	0.75	- 815
28.0	5.0	4.3	0.21		0.96	.217
	M.	ID DEP	T H	, a	.*	
	18.5 9.5 8.0 16.5 16.5 24.5	18.5 4.8 9.5 2.0 8.0 2.0 16.5 2.5 16.5 0.5 6.5 1.0 24.5 11.0 28.0 5.0	18.5       4.8       4.4         9.5       2.0       1.4         8.0       2.0       1.9         16.5       2.5       3.8         16.5       0.5       0.8         6.5       1.0       2.6         24.5       11.0       11.2         28.0       5.0       4.3	18.5       4.8       4.4       0.12         9.5       2.0       1.4       0.06         8.0       2.0       1.9       0.08         16.5       2.5       3.8       0.13         16.5       0.5       0.8       0.02         6.5       1.0       2.6       0.03         24.5       11.0       11.2       0.61         28.0       5.0       4.3       0.21	18.5       4.8       4.4       0.12       14.5         9.5       2.0       1.4       0.06       7.5         8.0       2.0       1.9       0.08       6.0         16.5       2.5       3.8       0.13       14.0         16.5       0.5       0.8       0.02       16.0         6.5       1.0       2.6       0.03       5.5         24.5       11.0       11.2       0.61       13.5         28.0       5.0       4.3       0.21       23.0	18.5       4.8       4.4       0.12       14.5       0.45         9.5       2.0       1.4       0.06       7.5       0.25         8.0       2.0       1.9       0.08       6.0       0.25         16.5       2.5       3.8       0.13       14.0       0.70         16.5       0.5       0.8       0.02       16.0       0.53         6.5       1.0       2.6       0.03       5.5       0.20         24.5       11.0       11.2       0.61       13.5       0.75         28.0       5.0       4.3       0.21       23.0       0.96

SUBSIN	NETET	NETUM	FERWM	GRWM	NETWS	GRES	MSRATIC
1.	6.5	2.0	3.5	0.10	4.0	0.20	•500
2	19.5	2.5	1.8	0.08	17.0	0.50	- 147
.3	12.0	2.0	3.3	0.09	10.0	0.46	-200
4.	2.0	1.0	2-4	0.05	1.0	0.05	1.000
5	11.5	4.5	7.2	0.18	7.0	0.27	.643
6 .	8.0	0.5	0.8	0.03	7.5	0.47	.067
7	9.5	2.0	2.9	0.08	7.5	0.31	-267
<b>.</b> 8	7.5	1.0	1.5	0.04	6.5	0.27	- 154
•							

### BOTTOM STATION

SUESTN	NETWT	NETWM	PERWM	GRWM	NETWS	GRWS	MSFATIC
· 1	31.0	5.2	4.4	0.18	25.8	0.92	.202
2 .	9.5	4.0	6.5	0.12	5.5	0.17	.727
3 .	18.5	2.0	3.5	0.08	16.5	0.69	• 12 1
4	30.0	7.0	10.9	0.23	23.0	0.77	-304
5	27.0	5.5	7.1	0.30	21.5	1.19	- 256
6	4.0	2.0	2.2	0.06	2.0	0.06	1.000
. 7	24.5	7.5	4.8	0.22	17.0	0.50	-441
8	25.0	10.0	10.6	0.62	15.0	0.47	.667

Table 8. Descriptive statistics summary of selected variables for EXP3B, including a breakdown into the pre-grazing and grazing period. See Appendix 1 for a definition of the variable names.

	TOTAL EXPERIMENT (t=1,34)		PRF-GRAZING (t=1,11)	GRAZING PEFICD (t= 12, 34)		
		(1-1-34)	((-1,11)	(6-12,34)		
VAR	SIN	N MEAN SD	N MEAN SD	N MEAN SD		
SR	I	34 380., 105.	11 410. 102.	23 366. 106.		
TEMP	I	1 34 11.4 0.52	1 11 11.5 0.32	23   11.4   0.59		
	S ·	1 34 14.9 1.05	1 11 15.5 0.78	1 23 14.5 1.02		
	M	1 34 14.8 4.04	1 11 15.5 0.76	23 14.5 1.02		
	В	34 14.8 1.04	11, 15.5 0.74	23 14.5 1.01		
	C	1 34 14.8 1.10	1 11 15.5 0.83	1 23 14.5 1.06		
NC3	I	1 34 19.3 2.02	1 11 18.9 1.26	23 19.6 2.29		
-	S	1	1	23 0.3 0.37		
	M	<b>:</b>	1	23 0.3 0.34		
	E	<b>1</b>	1	1 23 0.3 0.38		
,	0		1	23 0.2 0.32		
инз	I	1 34 0.42 0.29	1	1		
	S	1 11 0.59 0.47	1	1		
	M	1 11 0.61 0.35	i	1		
•	B.	1 11 0.60 0.31		1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 -		
	0	1 34 0.48 0.18	1			
OXY	I	1 34 6.98 0.54	11.6.93 0.21			
	S	34 11.49 1.59	1 11 10.39 2.14	1 23 12.01 0.90		
	M	34 11.52 1.58	1 11 10.44 2.18	1 23 12.03 0.84		
•	B	1 34 11.46 1.54	1 11 10.42 2.16	23 11.96 0.79		
•	0	1 34 11.31 1.40	1 11 10.41 2.05	1 23 11.74 0.66		
CHLA	S	1 18 22.1 12.37	1 9 14.9 13.70			
	M	1 18 22.8 12.54	1 9 15.8 14.48	9 29.7 4.08		
	B	1 18. 22.6 12.55	1 9 15.2 14.14			
•	0	18 23.0 12.78	9 16.2 15.06	1 9 29.7 4.20		
FIOD	S	1 14 38.3 13.86	1	i i		
••	M	1 14 36.9 14.98	1	i		
	1 E	1 14 39.8 19.79	1	1		
ASS	S	1 14 2.4 2.11	5 4.4 2.51	9 4.2 0.28		
	. M	1 14 2.2 2.13	5 4.3 2.59	9 1.1 0.10		
:	В	1 14 2.3 2.13	5 4.4 2.33	9 1.0 0.26		

Table 9. Growth of the scallors during Experiment 3E. See Appendix 2 for an explanation of the variables.

## SURFACE STATION

SUBSTN	NSURV	L SD	PERL	W SD	PERW	WGTT	SD	PERWI
6	0/8	3.6.23	N/A	3.1.19	N/A	6.0	1.08	N/A
7	0/8	4.3.39	N/A	3.8.41	N/A	10.6	2.89	N/A
10	0/8	5.4 .19	N/A	4.8 .17	N/A	19.4	1.27	N/A
11.	0/8	5.8.44	N/A	5.2.42	N/A	26.3	4.83	N/A
		•						

### MID STATION

SUBSTN	NSURV	L	SD	PERL	W	SD	PERW	WGTT	SD	PERWT
1	3/8	3.6	. 22	0.3	3.1	. 19	-0.1	6.2	1. 12	-0.4
	4/8							9.8		
3	6/8							18.3		
4	5/8	5.9	.53	0.2	5.3	.51	0.2	26.6	6.92	3.0

# BOTTOM STATION

SUESTN	NSURV	L S1	PERL	W	SD	PERW	WGTT	SD	PERWT
8	7/8	3.8.4	5 1.8	3.3	. 42	0.5	6.3	1.82	11.7
5	8/8	4.5 .2	7 1.0	4.0	.26	1.0	11.4	1.11	14.4
9	8/8			-	-20		16.9	2	
12	8/8	5.7 .3	0.4	5.1	.34	0.5	25.4	4.23	1.2

Table 10. Pearson correlation coefficients between the forcing variables during Experiment 4 for both Tank A (upper right) and Tank E (lower left). The variables include: incident solar radiation, SR (ly/day); inflow temperature, TEMP (deg-C.);, inflow nitrate concentration, NO3 (uM/litre); and inflow oxygen concentration, OXY (ng/litre). As the prefix A in the variable name indicates, the variables were 'first averaged', sc that AVAR = 0.5\*(VARt + VARt+1), for a comparison with the daily integrated sclar radiation, SR. SR has been lagged one to three days (SR1 to SR3) to examine the serial correlation for solar radiation.

EXP4A	SB	ATEMP	A NG 3	AOXY	SR1	SR2	S.R.3
F 4 SR F			t=33	t=33	t=32	118 t=31 S=.528	t=30
ATEMP	.080 t=33 S=.660		769 t=33 s=.002	t=33			
ANO3	.008 t=33 s=.964			t=33	t=32	364 t=31 s=.044	t=30
AOXY	t=33	.662 t=33 s=.002	t=33				
	.422 t=32 s=.016		137 t=32 s=.254				
SR2	118 t=31 s=.528		332 t=31 s=.068				
SR3	433 t=30 s=.016		307 t=30 s=.098				

Table 11. Descriptive statistics of selected variables for EXP4A, including statistics for the nitrate-depleted period (t=29). See Appendix 1 for the definition of the variable names.

					* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	•		
VAR	SIN	T	MEAN	S.D.	S.E.,	C.V.	RANGE	MAX
SR	I	34	270	1/10 7	25 7	20 6	1153	564.
					25.7			
SAL		34	27.3	0.79		2.9		
TEMP	I	34		0.41	0.07	3.9	1.3	
	S	34	14.7		0.22	8.8		16.6
1	M	3.4			0.22		4.1	16.3
	В	34		1.54		11.8	5.1	
. 1	0	34		1.30		€.9		
TEMPN (	S	34			0.23		4.9	
i	M	34		1.28		30.5		6.1
1	В	34	2.7	1.41	0.24	52.2	4.9	ુ:5⊶ 3
	0	34	4.2	1.32	0.23	31.4	5.0	6.1
NO3	: I	34	18.8	2.56	0.44	13.6	9.5	22.2
OXY	I	34	7.58	0.682	0.117	9.0	3.23	
*	S	34			0.234	12.5	5.04	
	N	34			0.241			13.69
	В				0.199			11.01
	0	34			0.254			
OXYN					0.313			
	M	34		1.822				
	В	34	4 20	**		76.4		
4	0	34			0.324			
SAT	Ĭ	34	81.				35.	
2.1.2	S	34	126.		3.0			
1	•	34			3.1			
	B	34	102.	15.2	2.6	14.9		
	Ö	34	125.			15.0	74.	160.
CHLA	Š	34		7.20	1.23	46.8	28.8	
	M	34			1.22		25.3	
	B	34		8.82		48.5	33.1	
1	0	34		7.82		48.0		
SR	I	29		149.0		41.6		
TEMP	I	29	10.4	0.39		3.8	1.3	
1DHF		~~`		1.27			4.0	
	S	29 29						
	M	29		1.23		. 1	3.7	16.3
	B		12.8		0.26		5.1	
70 F 24 F 21	0.	29		1.27			3.9	
TEMEN	l S	29			0.24			
	M				0.23			6.1
	В				0.24			
	. 0				0.24			
NO3	I	29			0.49			
NO3N J	S		18.7	3.06	0.57	16.4	10.5	22.2
	M		18.9	2.81	0.52	14.9	10.6	
İ					1.03			
·		29			0.55			
OXY		29	7.47		0.124			
	S	29	11.20	1. 142	0.212	10.2		13.26
	M	29	11.30	1.112	0.207	9.8	4.08	13.69
			•					•

```
В
              29
                     8.99 1.251 0.232
                                           13.9
                                                  5.03 11.01
              29
                    11.04 1.306 0.243
          0
                                                  5.95
                                           11.8
                                                        13.28.
OXYN
          S
              29
                     3.73 1.533 0.285
                                           41.1
                                                  6.40
                                                         6.21
          M
              29
                     3.83 1.439
                                  0.267
                                           37.6
                                                  5.69
                                                        6 - 8 1
                     1.53 1.080 0.201
          B .
              29
                                           70.6
                                                  4.34
                                                         2.91
          0
              29
                     3.58 1.632
                                  0.303
                                           45.6
                                                  6.53
                                                         6-40
          I
              29
                      79.
                              7.4
                                            9.3
                                                   35.
                                                         107.
SAT
                                     1.4
          S
              29
                     131.
                            15.6
                                    2.9
                                           11.9
                                                   52.
                                                         160.
          M
              29
                     132.
                            15.3
                                     2.8
                                           11.6
                                                  55. 163.
              29
          В
                     1.01.
                            16.2
                                           16.0
                                                   68.
                                    3.0
                                                         131.
          0
              29
                     129.
                            17.2
                                           13.3.
                                                   74 ...
                                                         160.
                                    3.2
          S
              29
                     17.2
                            5.37
                                           31.2
                                                  22.1
                                                         28.9
CHLA
                                   1.00
              29
                     17.2
                            5.16
                                   0.96
                                           30.0
                                                  16.9
                                                         25.4
          M
          B
              29
                     20.5
                            6.74
                                   1.25
                                           32.9
                                                  23.6
                                                         33.2
          0
              29
                     18.3
                            5.90
                                   1.10
                                           32.2
                                                         30.8
                                                  22.6
                                   0.13
CHLE
          S
              29
                                           50.0
                      1.4
                            0.70
                                                   2.6
                                                          2.7
              29
          M
                      1.4
                                   0.15
                                           57.1
                                                          3.2
                            0.80
                                                   3.2
          B
              29
                      2.3
                                           51.3
                                                          5.2
                            1.18
                                   0.22
                                                   4.6
              29.
          0
                      1.4
                            0.80
                                   0.15
                                           57.1
                                                   3.2
                                                          3.4
                     11.0
CHLC
          S
              29
                            2.93
                                   0.54
                                           26.6
                                                         18.2
                                                  12.4
              29
                     12.2
                                                  14.4
          M
                            3.49
                                   0.65
                                           28.6
                                                         20.7
              29
          В
                     12.1.4.01
                                   0.74
                                           33.1
                                                  13.6
                                                         18.0
              29
          0
                     11.1
                            2.97
                                   0.55
                                           26.8
                                                  12.1
                                                         17.2
CI
          S
              29
                     21.8
                                                  24.8
                            6.76
                                   1.26
                                          31.0
                                                         35.8
              29
                    -21.6
          M
                            6.00
                                   1.11
                                           27.8
                                                  19.9
                                                         31.6
          B
              29
                     23.2
                           7.08
                                   1.32
                                           30.5
                                                  29.8
                                                         42.5
          0
              29
                                   1.35
                                           31.3
                     23.2
                            7.26
                                                  27.2
                                                         37.0
                    .105
EA
          I
               1
                     .092
                           .049
                                           53.3
          S
              29
                                   .009
                                                  .188 .194
                     .086
                           .051
          M
              29
                                   .010
                                          59.3
                                                  .202
                                                         . 202
                     .119
                            .074
                                                  .395
              29
                                           62.2
                                                         .400
          B
                                   . 014
          0
              29
                     .081
                            .046
                                   .009
                                           56.8
                                                  .201
                                                         .. 210
CA
          Ι
               1
                    1.153
              29
          S
                     .660 · .105
                                   .020
                                           15.9
                                                  .358
                                                         . 852
                                                         . 893
              29
                                                  .405
                     .634
                           .115 .021
                                           18.1
          M
          В
              29
                           .103 .019
                                          17.2
                                                  .402
                                                         .788
                    .598
              29
                     .624
                           .097
                                   .018
          0
                                           15.5
                                                  .481
                                                         .943
          Ι
CTA
                    1.123
               1
          S
              29
                    1.283 - .209
                                                  .768 1.727
                                  .039
                                           16.3
          M
                    1.277 . 196
              29
                                           15.3
                                  - 036
                                                  .677
                                                        1. 609
          B
              29
                    1. 153
                          .152 .028
                                           13.2
                                                  .599 1.507
          0
              29
                    1.274 .159 .030
                                           12.5
                                                  .573 1.590
           1
               1
                     .091
EC
          S
                     .136 .065
                                   -012
              29
                                           47.8
                                                  257
                                                         . 267
                                   .014
                     .132 .073
                                           55.3
                                                         .259
          M
              29
                                                - . 259
                     ·200 · · 112
          В
              29
                                   .021
                                           56.0 .553
                                                         . 561
          0
              29
                     .127 ..065
                                   .012
                                           51.2
                                                  -207
          I
ECT
              : 1
                     .093
          S
              29
                     .073
                            .038
                                           52.1
                                  -.007
                                                  .135
                                                        . 140
              29
                    . . 068
                            .038 .007
                                           55.9
                                                  . 135
           M
                                                         . 135
          В
              29
                     . 102
                            .055
                                   .010
                                           53.9
                                                 .288
                                                         - 293
              29
          0
                                           56.9
                    - .065
                            .037
                                   .007
                                                  . 161
                                                         -168
          Ι
               1
CCT
                    1.027
          S
                     . 526
                                                         .779
              29
                            .110 - 021
                                          20.9
                                                 . 454
              29
                     .510
                                           25.1
          M
                           ·· . 128
                                   .024
                                                 .559
                                                         . 882
          В
              29
                     .521
                           .072
                                  .013
                                          13.8
                                                  .301
                                                        . 646
          0
              29
                     .496
                          .097 .018
                                           19.6 - .459
                                                         . 754
```

Table 12. Descriptive statistics of selected variables for FXP4E, including statistics for the nitrate-depleted period (t=27). See Appendix 1 for the definition of the variable names.

VAR	STN	T	MEAN	S.D.	, S.E.,	C.V.	RANGE	MAX
SR	I	34	378.	149.7	25.7	39.6	453.	564.
SAL	I	34	27.3	0.79	0.14	2.9	3.0	28.5
TEMP	I	34	10.4	0.39	0.07	3.E	1.3	11.1
	S	34	13.0	0.78	0.13	6.0	2.4	14.2
i	M	34	13.0	0.76	0.13	5.ξ	2.4	14.2
	В.	34	13.0	0.76	0.13	5.8		14.2
	0	34	13.0	0.78	0.13	6.0	2.5	14.3
TEMPN	S	34	2.7	0.76	0.13	28.1	2.7	3.7
	M	34	2.6	0.74	0.13	28.5	2.6	3.6
	В	34	2.6		0.13	29.2	2.6	3.6
	0	34	2.6	0.76	0.13	29.2		3.8
NO3	I	34	18.7	2.87	0.46	15.4 3	11.3	22.7
OXY	I	34	7.55	0.670	0.115	€.9		9.57
1	S	34	11.58	1.645	0.282	14.2	5.64	14.13
	M	34	11.48	1.653	0.284	14.4	5.41	13.96
	В	34	11.26	1.679	0.288	14.9	5.72	14.30
İ	0	34	11.27	1.487	0.255	13.2	5.20	13.75
OXYN	S	34	4.03	1.904		47.2	6.79	6.87
	M	34	3.93	1.903	0.326	48.4	6.60	6.74
1	В	34	3.70	1.835	0.315	49.6	5.92	
	0	34		1.711	0.293	46.1		6.00
SAT	I	34	80.		1.3	9.2	36.	
. 1	l S	34	131.		3.2		67.	164.
1	M	34	130.	19.0	3.3		70.	165.
	B	34	127.		3.2	15.0	61.	158.
1	0	34	127.	17.2	2. 9	13.5	67.	
CHLA	S	34	31.5	15.93	2.73	50.6		51.7
	M	34	33.1	16.84	2.89	50.9	54.3	54.4
	В	34	34.0	17.09	2.93	50.3	54.1	
	0	34	33.1	16.97	2.91	51.3	52.4	52.6
	I	27		146.4	28.2	42.4	445.	
	I	27		0.40	0.08	3.9	1.3	11.1
·	S	27	12.9	0.76	0.15	5.9	2.4	14.2
4	M	27	12.9	0.74	0.14	5.7	2.4	
	В	27	12.9	0.76	0.14	5.9	2.5	14.4
	1 0	27	12.8	0.75				14.2
TEMEN	S	27		0.76		28.5		3.6
	M	27	2.5		0.14	30.0	2.6	3.6
	B	27		0.78	0.15	31.2	2.6	3.6
	1 0	27		0.75	0.14	30.0	2.5	2.5
	1 I	27		2.82	0.54			
NC3N	S	27	19.1		0.54			
	M	27			0.54			
	В	27	19.1		0.54			
	0	27			0.54		11.3	
OXY	I	27			0.124			
	l s	27			0.197			
	M	2 <b>7</b>	12.13	1.121	0.216	9.2	4.24	13.96

```
11.84 1.336 0.257
                                           11.3
                                                 4.99 14.30
          B
              27
                                                 3.93
          0
              27
                    11.86 0.970 0.187
                                           8.2
                                                       13.75
OXYN
          S
              27
                     4.87 0.935 0.180
                                           19.2
                                                 3.43
                                                        6.87
              27
                     4.74 1.045
                                  0.201
                                          22.0
                                                 4-22
                                                        6.74
          M
          B
              27
                     4.45 1.141 0.220
                                          25.6
                                                 3.79
                                                        6.02
                                  0.155
          0
              27
                     4.47 0.806
                                           18.0
                                                 3.00
                                                         6.00
SAT
          1
              27
                      79.
                             7.1
                                     1.4
                                           9.1
                                                   36.
                                                         107.
                     138.
          S
              27
                            13.0
                                    2.5
                                           9.4
                                                   50.
                                                         164.
              27
                     137.
                            13.9
                                    2.7
                                           10.1
                                                   57.
                                                         165.
          M
              27
                                                   55.
                                                         158.
          В
                     133.
                            15.8
                                           11.9
                                    3.0
                                                         165.
          0
              27
                     134.
                            12.4
                                           9.3
                                                   56.
                                    2.4
                                                         51.7
CHLA
          S
              27
                     38.8
                            7.08
                                   1.36
                                           18.2
                                                  27.2
          M
              27
                     40.8
                            7.57
                                   1.46
                                           18.6
                                                 25.0
                                                         54.4
              27
                     41.8
                            7.46
                                   1.44
                                           17.8
                                                  26.6
                                                         54.2
          В
              27
                                   1.49
          0
                     40. E
                            7.73
                                           18.9
                                                  30.4
                                                         52.6
          S
              27
                                   0.29
                                          88.2
CHLE
                      1.7
                            1.50
                                                   5.9
                                                         5.9
              27
                      1.5
                            1.. 11
                                   0.21
                                                   4.4
                                                          4.4
          M
                                          74.0
          B
              27
                      1.6
                            1.28
                                                   5.4
                                                          5.4
                                   0.25
                                          80.0
          0
              27
                      1.6
                            1.46
                                   0.28
                                           91.3
                                                   4.9
                                                          4.9
CHLC
          S
              27
                     20.2
                            3.19
                                   0.62
                                           15.8
                                                  13.4
                                                         26.5
                     20.0
          M
              27
                            3.02
                                   0.58
                                           15.1
                                                  11.3
                                                         24.6
          В
              27
                                           16.8
                                                  13.8
                                                         25.9
                     20.8
                            3.49
                                   0.67
          0
              27
                     20.8
                            3.15
                                   0.61
                                           15.1
                                                  11.2
                                                         25.6
          S
              27
                                           17.9
                                                 34.4
                                                         56.1
CT
                     43.0
                            7.70
                                   1.48
                                   1.51
          M
              27
                     45.2
                            7.84
                                           17.3
                                                 31.3
                                                         56.9
          В
              27
                     45.7
                            6.94
                                   1.34
                                           15.2
                                                  27.6
                                                         59.5
          0
              27
                     46.0
                            7.78
                                   1.50
                                           16.9
                                                 35.8
                                                         55.8
ΕA
          Ι
              1
                     . 105
                     .047 .044
                                                .179
                                                         . 179
          S
              27
                                   .008
                                           93.6
          M
              27
                     .039 - .035
                                   .007
                                          89.7 - 148
                                                         . 148
                     .040 - .033
          В
              27
                                   .006
                                           82.5
                                                  .148
                                                         . 148
          0
              27
                    .041 .043
                                           104.
                                                 . 136
                                   .008
                                                         . 136
C A
          I
               1
                    1. 153
          S
              27
                    .528 .066
                                   .013
                                           12.5
                                                  . 275
                                                         .681
              27
                                                  .284
          M
                    .497
                            .065
                                   .012
                                           13.1
                                                         .689
          В
              27
                    - .503
                           .066
                                   .013
                                           13.1
                                                  -290
                                                        · • 689
          0
              27
                     .519
                                           14.1
                                                  .289
                                                        .707
                            .073
                                   .014
          Ι
CTA
              1
                    1.123
          S
              27
                    1.120 = .168 - .032
                                           15.0 - .706 1.544
                                           14.4 .659 1.528
                    1.118
          M
              27
                            .161 .030
           В
              27
                    1.104
                          . 133 - . 026
                                           12.0 = .569 1.509
                            .145 .028
          0
              27
                    1.138
                                           12.7 .654 1.562
               1
EC
          1
                    - .091
          S
              27 ·
                    .086 .078 .015
                                          90.7
                                                  .333
                                                        .. 333.
                                                         .291
          M
              27
                     .075 .063 .012
                                           84.0 - .291
              27
                                           83.3 .285
          В
                    -.078 -.065
                                   .012
                                                         .285
                                                         . 255
              27
                    ..074 ...070 ...014
                                           94.6
                                                  .255
          0
                    -093
BCT
          I
               1
          S
              27
                     .045
                            .046 - .009
                                           102. . 186
                                                         -186
          M
              27
                    - .037
                            .036 .007
                                          97.3 .147
                                                         . 147
          В
              27
                     .037 .032
                                  - .006
                                           100. . 140
                                                         . 140
          0
              27
                    · . 036
                          .038
                                  -.007
                                           106. . . 131
                                                         . 131
CCT
          I
              1
                    1.027
           S
              27
                    -.481 . .087
                                   .017
                                           18.1 . 399
                                                         .708
          M
              27
                     . 45.3
                            .093
                                   .018
                                           2.0.5
                                                  .437
                                                         .739
                                                 .. 273
          В
              27
                    ..459 ..064
                                   .012
                                           13.9
                                                         .589
              27
                     .461
                           .076 .015
                                           16.5
                                                .377
                                                         .719
```

Table 13. Results of the analysis of variance and multiple classification analysis for selected variables for EXP4A as a function of the independent factors TIME and STATION. F values and significance levels in the ANOVA are presented for the nitrate-depleted period only, since the significance values for the total experiment (t=34) are similar. The ten sampling times for the productivity variables include every third day from Day 6. Data from the bottom station has been excluded (N/I) in the analyses of the other variables (TEMP to CCT). MULT R is the multiple correlation between the dependent variable and both independent variables TIME and STATION. The MCA table indicates the effect of each category of STATION, expressed as a deviation from the grand mean, and shows the time of the minimum and maximum deviations during the nitrate-depleted period.

	ANALYSIS	OF VARIANCE			MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS					
VAR	BY TIME	BY STATION	MULT	GRAND	DEV'N B	Y STATION	DEV'N BY	TIME		
NAME	T F SIG.	A F SIG.	R	MEAN !	SUR MID	BOT OUT	MIN. DAY	MAX. DAY		
	******									
TEMP							-2.03 24			
TEMPN	29 *** -000	3 8.5 .001	<b>-9</b> 98	4-3	-0506	N/I -01	-2.27 31	1 1.83 19,20		
OXY	29 16	3 1.9 .161	-942	111.18	-02 -12	N/I 13	-1.49 30,31	1 2-17 19		
OXYN	29 27000	3 1.9 .161	965	3.71	-02 -12	N/I13	-3.45 13	2.76 20		
SAT	29 22000	3 1.7 . 185	-957	130.	.3 1.2	N/I -1.5	-22.6 30	29.6 19		
CHLA	29 16000	3 2.4 .096	-942	17.6	3838	N/I -76	-8.87 13	9.70 24		
CHLB	29 14 000	3 0.6 .567	937	1 1 4	-0504	N/I .00	-1.23 20	1 1.41 6		
CHLC	29 18000	1 3 0.8 -447	-949	11-0	-0623					
CT	29 8-1 -000	3 1-8 -178	-897	22.2	-0.4 -0.6	N/I 1.0	-10.9 28	9.1 7		
BA	29 16000	3 2-2 -119	-942	-09	_01 _00	N/I01	-0.08 20,25	1 -10 34		
CA (	29 3-3 -000	3 1.5 .224	<b>-793</b>				-0.13 25	.19 28		
CTA I	29 12000	3 0.1 .929	-928	1.28	_00 _00	N/I -00	-0-25 29	.31 19		
BC I	29 16000	3 0.8 .479	-944	013	_00 _00	N/I .00	-0.11 20,25	-12 34		
BCT	29 17000	3 2-2 -115	-947	0-07	_00 _00	N/I .00	-0.06 20,25	.06 28,34		
CCT !	29 3.6 .000	3 0.9 .409	-803	0.51	-02 -00	N/I01	-0.16 20	.15 9		
PGO I	10 2-8 -030	3 1.4 .274 1	<b>.7</b> 80	220.	-1118.	29. N/A	-115. 30	86. 6,21		
PNO	10 2.7 .036	3 1.3 .287	<b>-773</b>	181.	-1217.	29 N/A	- 93. 30	102. 6		
RES :	10 5.6 .001	3 0.0 .984	859	40.	1., 0.	-1. N/A	-22. 30	65. 12		
PROD	10 2.1 .092	3 5.4 .014	<b>-787</b>	38.	-65.	11- N/A	-14. 9	20. 27		
PGODY 1	10 3.6 .011	3 1-2 -338	-810	2.11	09 16	.25 N/A	-1.01 30	1.11 6		
PCDY	10 2.2 .079	3 5-1 -018	-788	0.35	0504	1.00 N/A	-0.15 9	0.16 6		
PGOST	10 5.0 .002	3 2.1 - 153	-856	11-6	0.9 0.1	-1-1 N/A	- 4.3 30	4.3 12		
PNOST				9.2	0.6 0.0	-0.6 N/A	- 3.3 30	4.1 21		
RESST 1	10 5-0 -002	3 0.9 .435 1	-850	2-4	0-4 0-1	-0.5 N/A	- 1.3 . 24	5-4 12		
ASS 1	10 4-0 -006					0.1 N/A	- 0.6 24			
EXCST							- 3.6 30			
	10 13000						-28.6 15,18			
ALPH AC	10 24000	3 16000 [	.966	11.6	- 2.8 -0.7	3.5 N/A	<b>- 7.</b> 0 12	17.5 30		

Results of the analysis of variance and multiple classification analysis for selected variables for EXP4B as a function of the independent factors TIME and STATION. F values and significance levels in the ANOVA are presented for the nitrate-depleted period only, since the significance values for the total experiment (t=34) are similar. The ten sampling times for the productivity variables include every third day from Day 6. Data from the bottom station has been excluded (N/I) in the analyses of the other variables (TEMP to CCT). MULT R is the multiple correlation between the dependent variable and both independent variables TIME and STATION. The MCA table indicates the effect of each category of STATION expressed as a deviation from the grand mean, and shows the time of the minimum and maximum deviations during the nitrate-depleted period.

	i i	OF VARIANCE			_				CATION			
VAR		BY STATION	•	GRAND	•	VAN BY				N BY		
NAME	T F SIG.	· ·	R	MEAN				OUT	MIN.	DAY	MAX.	DAY
TEMP	27 *** -000	4 3.2 .028	-998	12-9	;				-1.07	24	1.33	13,34
TEMPN	27 *** -000	4 3.2 .029	998	2.5	-02	-01 -	01	02	-1.54	31	1.04	20
исои	27 *** .000	4 0-5 -677	•	19.1	-00	-03 -	01	02	-7.67	8	3.53	27
OXY	27 29000	•	•	12.02		.11 -	18	16	-2.25	23	1.91	12
OXYN	27 22 - 000	•	• "	4.63	•			16	*	23	1.71	33,34
SAT	27 37000	4 8.3 .000	•	135.	-	1.3 -				23	27.7	13
CHLA	27 18 000	•	•	•		0.2		0.3	•	9	11-6	15
CHLB	27 20 - 000	<del>-</del>	•	•	•				-1.60	20,21	3.54	8
CHLC	27 24000	•	-	•	•		. 37	.36		. 19	4.31	24
CT	27 *** .000	•	•	45.0	•		0.7		-20.2	9	9.6	15
BA	27 20 000	•	•	•	•	-00		-00	04	19-21	.11	8
CA	27 5.6 .000	1 4 2.7 .053	•	•		01 -		-01		19,22	.09	29,33
CTA	27 26000	•	•	•		- 00 -		.02		9	-34	26
BC	27 29000	•	-	•	•	-00				20,21	.21	8
BCT	27 31 . 000	•	•	• .			-00	.00	,	19-21	_11	8
CCT	27 9-3 -000	4 1.8 - 160	•	46	•	01		-00		19	.18	. 9
PGO	10 25 - 000	•	•	341.	•	-13		N/A		6	108.	12
PNO	10 18 000	•	•	•	-	-13		N/A	-231.	6	79.	12
RES	10 1.8 . 150	•	•	47.	•	- 0		N/A	*	9	29.	12
PROD	10 1.7 . 163	•	•	51.	•	- 4.		N/A	•	6	18.	. 34
PGODY	•	3 2.4 .117	.957	3.17	• .	-13		N/A	-2.26	6	1.04	12
PCDY	10 1.4 - 247	3 0.9 -428	.670	0.46	•	-37.		N/A	13	6	-13	34
PGOST	'	•	919	-		-0.4 -	-0.6	N/A	- 3.0	30	4.6	6
PNOST	10 5.1 .002	•	•			-0.5 -	-0.6	N/A	- 2.8	30	2.1	18
RESST		•		1 1.5	-0.1	0.1	0.0	N/A	- 0.8	24	3.0	6
ASS	10 38 000		-980	•	0.1	-0.1	0.0	N/A	- 0.7	21	3.7	6
EXCST	₹	3 2.6 .134	921	1 6.0		-0.2 -	-0.6	N/A	- 2.8	30	1.8	18
ALPHAG		•	•		1-21-4	-9.5-3	30.9	N/A	-29.2	6	78.8	30
ALPHAC	▼	3 18000	-934	10.4	1- 3.2	-1-5	4_4	N/A	- 6.4	18	10.5	30

Table 15. Productivity component analysis for EXF4.

RFGC,AFGO and EFGO represent the proportion of gross productivity due to respiration, assimilation and exudation. ESTFGO is the estimated gross productivity based on the model: ESTFGO=FFGO + AFGO + FPGO . See the text for an explanation of the results.

#### EXP4 - TANK A

				, .		1	NALY	S	IS	OF	VA	EIAN	C E	1
VAR	1	GRAND	1	NULT	1	BY	SIN	ı	ΕY	TI	ME	T	OTAL	1
	1	MEAN	1	R	1	A	SIG	1	T	SI	[G	N	SIG	1
			1-		-   -			- 1						-
RPGO	.1	0.21	1	.805	1	3.	988	1	5	. 05	55	1 15	-119	1
APGO	1	0.18	1	-857	ĺ	3.	271	1	5:	- 02	29 -	1 15	.046	1
EPGO	1	0.59	Ì	951	1	3.	002	į	5	. 0	02	15	-001	ĺ
ESTPGO	Ì	0.98	i	.697	1	з.	231	Ī	5	. 44	5 1	15	.372	i
	1		1		ì			i				1		i
RPGO	į	0.20	1	.745	i	3.	946	i	10	-01	18	30	.087	1
		0.19												

EXP4 - TANK B

,			ANALY	SIS OF VA	RIANCE
VAR	IGRAND	MULT	BY STN	BY TIME	TOTAL
	MEAN	R	A SIG	I T SIG	N SIG 1
	-	1			
RPGO	1 0.18	844	3 .387	1 5: .035	15 -061
APGO	0.19	1 .953	3 .893	5 .000	15: .001
EPGO	1 0-63	.768	3 .526	5 122	15 .193
<b>EST PGO</b>	0.99	.762	3 .872	1 5 .108	15 -207
				1	
RPGO	0.15	807	3 .434	110 .011	30 .018
					30 .000
	-	<del>-</del>	•	•	•

Table 16. Experimental design for the investigation of twostage continuous cultures of planktonic herbivorous food chains, with variable flushing rates in both the primary production tank experiments (EXP5A, EXP5B) and the secondary production tanks (EXP1 to EXF4). Results for the secondary production systems are discussed in Chapter 7.

	TIME FERIOD (Days)	EXP5A F. R. (/day)	EXP5E F. R. (/day)
FRIMARY	t=1,14	0.25	1.00
PEODUCTION	t=15,28	0.50	1.00
SYSTEMS	t=29,41	0.10	1.00
•	t=42,49	N/A	0.50

	EXP	TIME FERIOD (days)	F. R. (/day)	SCURCE OF INFLOW	PRIMARY COMEDNITY
	I	t= 18, 25	1.00	Tank B	Diatoms
SECONDARY FEGULATION	II	t=26,33	2.00	(F.E.=1.0) Tank E	Diatoms
SYSTEMS	III	t=35,42	1.00	(F. B. = 1.0) Tank A	Flagellate
	IA	t=43,50	2.00	$(F_*R_*=0.1)$ Tank F $(F_*R_*=0.5)$	Mixed

Table 17. Results of the nutrient enrichment experiments at low (0.13 ly/min) and high (0.40 ly/min) intensities of photosynthetically available radiation during EXP5. The productivity was measured by the uptake of radioactive carbon (ug C/l/hr). The 'Vitamin mix' and 'Vitamin B12' additions were made at the same concentration (\*) or at 10x the concentration (\*\*) as in the 'F Medium' addition.

# EXPERIMENT 1 (1cw PAR)

# EXFERIMENT 2. (high PAR)

Enrichment	Productivity	Enrichment	Productivity
Control	101.	Control	104.
F Medium (10.0 ml)	117.	F Medium (10.0 ml)	114.
(1.0 ml)	110.	(1.0 ml)	108.
Vitamin Mix (**)	93.	Vitamin Mi: (**)	x 103.
		(*)	83.
Vitamin B12 (**)	112.	Vitamin B12 (**)	2 136.
		(*)	123.

Table 18. Descriptive statistics for selected variables for EXP5A, including a breakdown into the three periods of variable flushing rates: F.R.=.25/day for t=1,14; F.R.=.50/day for t=15,28; and F.R.=.10/day for t=29,41. N represents the total number of data points, incorporating both the factors TIME and STATION.

			TOTA	L EXPE	RIMENT		. 1	F. R. = . 25/DAY			F.R. = . 50/DAY			F.R. = . 10/DAY		
VAR	SIN	N	MEAN	S.D.	RANGE	MAX	1	MEAN	S. D.	1	N MEAN	S.D.	1 N	MEAN	S. D.	1
SR	1	41	404_	105-6	371.	519.	1	495_	14.9	1 1	4 337.	131.7	i 13	378.	49.0	1
SAL	1 1	41	27.2			28.9	-			1			1		, , , ,	i
TEMP	1	41	11.8			14.3	j 14	12.0	0.76	1 1	4 12-2	1.49	1 13	11.1	0.34	i
	2-5	164	18.1	2.38		21.9	1 58			į 5			•	19.8	1.61	ì
TEMPN	2-5	164		2.45			-			•	6 3.8		52		1.38	-
NO3	1 %	41	16.7	5.97			1 14		2.91	1 1	4 14.1		j 13	21.9	1.24	İ
	2-5	164	1.7			21.7	56	5.0	8.60	5			52	0.0	0.13	ì
NO3N	2-5	164	14.9	7.68	28.5	25.1	56		6.19	5	5 14.1	7-48	52	21.9	1.20	i.
TNO3N	2-5	164	17.3	7.07	27.1	27-1	56	12.0	6.12	1 5	6 16.3	5.72	52	24.1	1.98	1
OXY	1	.41	7-24	787	2.88	8.89	11	7-65	473	1 1	4 7.46	<b>-</b> 973	1 13	6.55	- 160	1
	2-5	164	9.93	1.629	6.84	13.83	56	9.40	1.822	1 5	6 10.64	.813	1 52	9.73	1.812	1
OXYN	2-5	164	2.69	1.834	7.74	7.05	56	1.74	1.658	1 5	5 <b>3.1</b> 8	1.584	52	3.18	1.896	1
TOXYN	2-5	164	2-95	1.849	7.61	7.05	56	1. 98	1.794	1 5	5 <b>3.71</b>	1-405	1 52	3. 18	1.896	1
SAT	1	41	80.	10-0	38.	102.	1 14	84.	6.1	1 1	4 83.	12.7	1 13	71.	2.0	1
	2-5	164	124-	19.3	85.	177-	56	119.	24.5	1 5	5 127.	8.4	1 52	125.	20.4	1
CHLA !	2-5	164	17.7	12-95	54.0	54.1	1 56	9.7	10.67	1 5	6 26.6	12.34	1 52	16.8	9.52	1
CHLB	2-5	164	0.5	0.81	3.6	3.6	56	0.9	1.10	1 5	6 0.3		1 52	0.3	0.37	1
CHLC	2-5	164	9.6	6-96		39.6	1 56		4.50	5			1 52		4.87	ı
CT	2-5	164		16.32	65.8	66.0	1 56			1 5		13.72	1 52	31.8		•
BA	2-5	164			0.833	0.833	•	0.143		1 5		0.031	1 52		0.192	-
CA	2-5	•	0.632				•	0.586		1 5		0-081	•		0.503	•
CTA	2-5	-				7-800	•	1.558		1 5		0.159	•	2.511		•
BC I	2-5	•				1.000	•	0.201		•	5 0.029		•		0-103	-
BCT	2-5	•	0.040			0.294	•	0.085		1 5		0.020	•		0.033	-
CCT	2-5	164	0.368	0.123	0.714	0.714	<b>1</b> 56	0.370	0.179	1 5	5 0-419	0.066	<b>§</b> 52	0.310	0-054	1

Descriptive statistics for selected variables for EXP5B, including a breakdown into the two periods of variable flushing rates: F.R.=1.00/day for t=1,41 and F.R.=.50/day for t=42,49. Note that the first period (F.R.=1.00/day) corresponds to the total experimental period for EXP5A. N represents the total number of data points, incorporating both the factors TIME and STATION.

•			F. !	R = 1.00	) PER I	DAY			F. 1	$R_{-} = 0.50$	PER D	AY
VAR	STN	1 N	MEAN	S. D.	RANGE	MAX	!	N	MEAN	S.D.	RANGE	MAX
SR	1	41	404-	105.6	371.	519.	1-	8	298.	89.0	259.	380-
SA L	1 1	1 41	27.2	0.92	3.1	28.9	ł	8				
TEMP	1 1	1 41	11.9	. 1.10	4.2	14.3	1	8	10.6	0.46	1.4	11.5
	1 2-5	1 164	15.0	925	3.8	16.5	4	32	15.0	0.57	1.8	16.0
TEMPN	1 2-5	1 164	3.1	0.87	4 3	4.9	1	32	4.4	0.83	2.5	5.6
ио з	1 1	41	16.4	6.18	22-4	24.9	1	8	22.9	1.86	50	25.4
	1 2-5	1 164	2.8	6.48	21-9	21.9	1	32	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
NO3N	2-5	1 164	13.5	8.92	29.8	24.9	4	32	22.9	1.76	5.0	25.4
TNO3N	2-5	1 164	15.9	8-06	27.1	27. 2	1	32	23.4	1.89	5.6	26.6
OX Y	1 1	1 41		884	3.08	8.96	i	8	6.14	0.387	1.00	6.76
٠.	2-5	1 154	10.92	1.612	6-44	14.12	1	32	11.05	0.981	4_44	12.61
OXYN	2-5	1 164	3.62	1-999	8.08	7.89	1	32	4.90	-0 908	3.86	6.27
TOXYN	2-5	1 164	3.87	1.882	7-49	7.89	4	32	4-90	0.908	<b>3.</b> 86	6.27
SA T	1 1	41	80.	11.1	38.	101.	1	8	66.	4.62	12.	74.
	1 2-5	1 164	128.	19.4	74.	. 88:	1	32	130.	11.6	51.	148.
CHLA	2-5	1 164	25.8	15.78	61-4	61.5	1	<b>3</b> 2	32.7	3.96	15.9	41-0
CH LB	2-5	1 164	06	0.88	3.3	3. 3	1 -	32	0.7	1.52	7.0	7.0
CHLC	2-5	1 164	15.0	9.76	39.1	39. 1	1	32	20.1			30.3
CT	1 2-5	1 164	30.0	17.67	69.3	69.5	1	32	38.3		22.5	48.0
BA	1 2-5	1 164	0.081	0.172	0.943	0.943	1	32	0.023	0.049	0.227	0.227
CA	2-5	1 164	0.659	0.392	2. 285	2.285	1	3.2	0-616	0.084	0.418	0.959
CT A	1 2-5	1 164	1.275	0.396	2.359	3-201	9	32		0.073	0.341	1.338
BC	2-5	1 164	0.093		0.545	0.545	1	32		0.077	0.370	0.370
BCT	1 2-5	•		0.075		0.318	1	32	0.020	0.041	0.189	0.189
CCT	2-5	1 164	0.500	0.156	1.013	1.013	1	32	0.528	0.076	.0.379	0.828

Results of the analysis of variance and multiple classification analysis for selected variables as a function of the independent factors TIME and STN for EXP5A. Statistics are based on data from the nitrate-depleted period (T>4). \*\*\* indicates F-values greater than 99. The eleven 'TIMES' for the productivity variables include every third day from Day 6, except Day 15 when the data was missing. The MCA indicates the effect of each category of STATION, expressed as a deviation from the grand mean, and shows the maximum and minimum deviations during the nitrate-depleted period. MULT R is the multiple correlation between the dependent variable and both independent variables TIME and STN. Significance values in the ANOVA are based on t-1 df for TIME and a-1 df for STATION.

	ANALYSIS (	OF VARIANCE		MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS								
VAR	BY TIME	BY STATION	MULT	GRAND	DE	V N BY	STAT	rion :	DE1	I'N BY	TIME	
NAME	T F SIG.	A F SIG.	R	MEAN !	SUR	MID	BOT	OUT	MIN.	DAY	1 MAX-	DAY
TEMP	37 *** -000	4 41 000	994	18-4	0.15	0.09	45	0.20	-4.5	27	•	37
TEMPN !		4 41		•				0.20		20	1 3.6	36
NO3 1	37 2.5 .061	4 1.0 .482	•	•				01		MANY		33
NO3N	37 *** -000	4 2.8 -042	1-000	16.5 1	0.01	0.01	03	0.01	-13.4	20	8.6	27
TNO3N	37 *** -000	4 2.7 .051	11-000	18-8	0.01	0.01	04	0.01	-9.2	20	8.4	34
OXY	37 *** .000	4 12000								4 1	3.58	5
OXYN	37 *** -000	1 4 12000		1 2-83							3.91	29
TOXYN	37 *** .000	4 12000	993	3.09	0.13	0.04	21	0.04		10	<b>3.</b> 65	29
SAT	37 *** 000	■ · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	•	126.					•	41	, , , , ,	, 5
CHLA	37 *** -000	•		18.8					•		26.8	26
CHLB	37 7.3 .000							-0.1			3.0	5
CHLC 4	37 43000	4 3.2 .025						,	-9.5	11		26
CT	37 90000	•							-23.5	41		26
BA	37 8.6 .000	•	•	• •							•	41
CA I	37 6.1 .000			• • •				,	-0.47	11	4	41
CTA	37 26000									5		41
BC 1	37 5.2 .000											8
BCT	37 6.3 .000									23-31	•	9
	37 4.0 .000	•								11	• -	24
	11 18 000									9	•	21
	11 18000						-6.		-107.	9	•	21
	11 1.7 . 153							N/A		. 39		27
		3 1.7 .208			-2.4		-1.7	, ,	-46.9	9	-	24
	11 14000						12					21
	11 26000							N/A		9	•	6
	11 3.4 .010					-0-4		N/A		18	1 17.4	9
•	11 12000							N/A		18	7.2	21
RESST						-0-9		N/A	•		18.5	9
ASS	11 3.7 .006							N/A			1 3.0	9
	5 8.3 .006					0.3		N/A		18		12
	11 2-4 -043							N/A		36		6
	11 2.6 -032			1 14-0 1					-6.4	27	•	24
	11 7-1 -000								,	21	•	9
A PGO	11 3-2 -012	1 3 1-5 -238	.799	0-40	94	02	-05	N/A	18	21	- 29	6

Results of the analysis of variance and multiple classification analysis for selected variables as a function of the independent factors TIME and STN for EXP5B. Statistics are based on data from the nitrate-depleted period (T>6). F-values greater than 99. are denoted by \*\*\*. The eleven 'TIMES' for the productivity variables include every third day from Day 6, except Day 15 when the data was missing. The MCA indicates the effect of each category of STATION, expressed as a deviation from the grand mean, and shows the maximum and minimum deviations during the nitrate-depleted period. MULT R is the multiple correlation between the dependent variable and both independent variables TIME and STN. Significance values in the ANOVA are based on t-1 df for TIME and a-1 df for STATION.

	ANALYSIS	OF VARIANCE		MULTIPLE CLASSIF	ICATION ANALYSI	[S
VAR			MULT AGRAND	DEV'N BY STATION	DEV'N BY T	
NAME	•	A F SIG.	•	7	•	
				1		
TEMP				1 0.120221 0.10		1.3 9
TEMPN				1 0.120221 0.10		1.4 41
				1 0.0 0.0 0.1 0.0		4.0 13
NO3N	35 *** .000	1 4 1.7 . 163	999   16.2	1 0.0 0.0 -0.1 0.0	-13.7 20	8.5 27
TNO3N	1 35 *** -000	1 4 1.7 . 164	.999   18.3	1 0.0 0.0 -0.1 0.0	-9.3 20	8.9 34
OXY	1 35 16000	1 4 11 - 000	-921  11-38	4 0-24 0-21 44 01	-2.80 12	1.95 32
OXYN	1 35 30 000	4 11 000	.955 1 4.17	1 0.24 0.21 - 44 - 01	-2.84 20	2.96 32
TOXYN	1 35 *** .000	1 4 11000	-947 1 4-41	1 0.24 0.214401	-2.92 12	· ·
		•	• •	1 3.2 2.4 -5.7 0.2	•	
· ·	•	•	•	1 -0.6 -0.4 1.8 -0.9		
	1 35 47000				•	
				1 0.0 0.1 0.4 -0.5		
CT				1 0.0 -0.5 1.1 -0.7		
BA				1 0.00 0.00 0.00 0.00		
CA	•	•	•	1 0.01 0.01 01 0.0	•	
CTA				1 0-020101 0-01		
BC	• • · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		•	1 0.00 0.00 0.0001	•	
BCT	•	• .	,	1 0-00 0-00 0-00 0-00	•	
CCT	•	•	•	1 0-00 0-01 0-0001	•	
PGO				1 7. 07. N/A		
PNO	1 11 65000				•	
RES	1 11 3.2 .012	•	•	•	-37.2 6	
PROD	1 11 9.6 -000	•				
	1 11 68000				-1.85 12 I	
				1 46 23 -70 N/A	-	•
	1 11 15000			•	•	
	1 11 2.7 .029				•	J.
	1 11 8.8 .000			1 0.0 0.1 -0.1 N/A 1 1 -0.4 0.2 0.2 N/A	•	
	1 5 59 - 000				-2.6 12	
					-19.7 21	
· ·	•	•	•	1 -6.3 -0.6 7.0 N/A	•	
ALFUAC	1 11 201 0012	1 7 880 000 )	1 - 000 1 13-7	1 nan nan nan nya	. 0.2 211	, V•2

Table 22. Results for the productivity variables, averaged for the three periods of variable flushing rates in EXP5A, with EXP5B results during the same time period as a comparison. Sampling times include Days 6,9 and 12 for Period 1 (F.R.=.25/day), Days 18,21,24,27 for Period 2 (F.R.=.50/day) and Days 30,33,36,39 for Period 3 (F.R.=.10/day). Means for the total time period are found in Table 20 and Table 21.

## EXP5A

								•	
		F.	R.=.25/EAY	P.	.B.=.50	DAY.	F.	E.=.10/17	Y ·
VAB	SIN	l N	MEAN S.D.	, I N	MEAN	S. D.	N	MEAN S.	D
		1							
PGO (	2-4	9	111. 46.3		224.	88.4	1 12		2.0
FGO !	2-4	9	69., 45.	1   12	182.	85.8	12		1.9
RES !	2-4	9	42. 20.6	12	42.	21.3	1 12	40. 25	2.1
FEOD	2-4	1 9	56. 40.2	1 12	70.	30.8	1 12	55., 25	1-6
PGOST (	2-4	9	16.6 13.28	1 12	8.4	4.40	1 12	8.2 2.	25
PNOST	2-4	9	7.1 3.06	5   12	7.0	4.42	12	5.5 1.	7.9
RESST	2-4	9	9.5 13.	1   12	1.5	0.70	12	2.6 1.	.30
ASS	2-4	9	6.0 2.3	3   12	2.5	0.94	1 12		70 j
PGODY	2-4	9	1.00414	1 12	1.96	-592	1 12	1.11 : .5	13
FCDY	2-4	9	0.47 .322	2   12	0.58	.173	1.12	0.45	195
ALPHAG	2-4	9	43.3 31.39		47.7	17.72	12	29.3 11.	12
ALPHACI	2-4	j 9	15.3 5.68	1 12	15.4	8.61	12	11.7 3.	45 i
AFGO	2-4	9	0.45 .203	•	0.34		12	0.43	
REGC	2-4	9	0.45 .276	1 12	0.21	.148	12	0.32	
,									
•				XP5E					
FGO	2-4	9	206. 105.6	1 12	262.	134.2	12	420. 56	.1
FGO	2-4	1 9	179. 89.9	1 12	225.	116.8	1 12	366. 44	1-2
RES	2-4	1 9	27. 26.8	3   12	46.	26.6	1 12		4
PROD	2-4	9	110. 68.7	1 1 12	105.	88.2	1 12	91. 26	.3
PGCST	2-4	1 9	12.6 1.70		7.1	1.89	12		77
PNOST	2-4	i 9	10.9 1.91	l i 12	6.1	1.74	12	•	0.9
RESST	2-4	9	1.7 1.4	•	1.5	1.07	12		86 i
ASS	2-4	9	6.5 1.90	•	2.6	1.12	12		52
PEODY	2-4	9	1.78 .913	•	2.20		12		67
PCDY	2-4	9	0.93 .597	-	0.87	704	12		18
ALPHAGI	•	1 9	35.5 10.68	•	48.1	24.42	-		56
ALPHAC		9	18.7 9.67	•	16.4	8.26	12		22
AFGC	2-4	9	0.52 .047	•	0.38	.156	1 12	0.22	
	. ~ .		0.40 604		0.00	405		0 40 4	

0.13 - .106 + 12 - 0.20 = .105 + 12 - 0.13 = .045 + 12

RPGO | 2-4 | 9

Table 23. Productivity component analysis for EXP5.

RFGC, APGO and EPGO represent the proportion of gross productivity due to respiration, assimilation and exudation. ESTPGO is the estimated gross productivity based on the sub-model: ESTPGO=RPGO + APGO + EPGO . See the text for an explanation of the results.

## EXP5 - TANK A

					RIANCE
VAR	GRAND	MULT	BY SIN	BY TIME	TOTAL
		•		•	N SIG
					15 .131
					15 . 145 1
					15 .479
					15: 0 86
RPGO	0.32	   •888	3 . 170	11 .000	33 -000
APGO	1 0.40	.799	3 .238	11=.012	33 .016

EXP5 - TANK B

VAR	IGRAND	MULT I	ANALYSIS BY STN 1BY	٠.	
	MEAN	R	A SIG T	SIG	N SIG
			3 .063   5		
			3 .352 1 5		
EPGO	1 0.34	-985	3 .081   5	.000	15 .000
			3 .353   5		
	1	- 1	·	1	ľ
RPGO	1 0.15	764	3 .986   11	024	33 .045
APGO	1 0.36	890	3 -427   11	.000	33 -000 1

Table 24. Two-stage continuous culture of herbivores. Statistical summary of environmental variables during each oyster experiment (t=8) for the four tanks (Tank 4= Control). ANOVA's are for Tanks 1,2 and 3 only. See Appendices 1 and 2 for a description of the variables.

		EX	P. I	l I Exp	. II	i exp	• III	EXP	• IV	ANOV.	A BY TANK
VAR	TANK	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S. D.	S1G.	S1G.
TEMP	1 2 3 4	18.4 18.5 18.4 18.4	2.44 2.40 2.36 2.38	20.1 20.1 20.4 20.0	1.12	23.3	2.29 2.31 1.86 1.96	19.4 19.8	1.51 1.53 1.67 1.48	.000	.793
STKUP	1 2 1 3 1 4 1	21.2 22.6 23.1 15.3	14.79 14.88 15.47 10.40	•	8.80 11.60 14.49 7.00	8.1	6.25 6.86 6.92 4.96	26.2 29.7	6.71 7.69 9.60 5.73	.000	•050
BA	1 1 2 1 3 1 4 1	.195 .269 .326 .070	-1947 -1306 -1569 -0833	.031 .062 .056	.0468 .0744 .0579	.400   .668   .463   .229	-4416 -4514 -3044 -2440	-068	.0202 .0557 .1274 .0223	-000	. 186
OXYUP	•	3.39 3.84 4.07 1.87	1.375 1.180 1.258 1.276	4.47 5.57 6.31 4.37	1. 198 1. 570 1. 699 1. 065	3.97   4.16   3.43   3.74	1.112 1.662 1.231 0.898	5. 18 5. 74	0.793 0.664 0.566 0.757	.000	•055
CTA	1 2 3	1.35 1.49 1.55	• 120 • 326 • 285 • 256	1.50 1.55 1.47 1.54	.219 .199 .220	3.80 3.72 3.76 4.92	2.461 1.038 0.755 2.060	1.45	.056 .091 .188 .152	.000	.970

Table 25. Descriptive statistics for the six growth variables for each cultch at the start of each of the four herbivore experiments; TIME=4 summarizes the final measurements.

		LEN	GT H	WI	D <b>T</b> H	DEI	PTH .	TOTAL	WGT	MEAT	WGT	SHELL	WGT	
•	I.D.		S.D.	MEAN	S. D.	MEAN	S. D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	N
TIME=0		·											•	•
CULTCH	ALL	5.7	0.97	3.2	0.61	1.7	0.30	12.8	4.70	4.0	1.51	8.8	3 - 27	96
CULTCH	1	4.0	0.39	2.8	0-40	1.4	0-21	5.7	0.97	1.8	0.38	3.9	0.68	8
CULTCH	2	5.1	0.27	3.4	0-35	1.7	0_15	10.5	1-66	3.6	0.76	7.0	0.98	8
CULTCH	.3	5-1	0.40	2.8	0-62	1.7	0.24	9.7	3.59	3.1	1.26	6.6	2.37	8
CULTCH	4	4.9	0.19	3.1	0.53	1.5	0-20	8.9	2.01	2.8	0.91	6.1	1.18	8
CULTCH	5	5.2	0.39	2.9	0.50	1.7	0.36	10-2	2.38	3.2	0.75	6.9	1.72	- 8
CULTCH	6 😘	6.0	0.19	3.6	0.34	1.6	0.31	14-4	2.88	4.7	1.10	9.7	1.88	8
CULTCH	7	5.8	0.26	3.2	0-45	1.7	0.23	12.8	2.37	4.0	0.94	. 8-8	1-52	8
CULTCH	8	5.8	0-43	3.1	0.83	1.9	0-24	14.1	3.50	4.3	1.16	9.8	2-48	8
CULTCH	9	5.8	0-16	3.1	0-42	1.6	0-31	13-2	2.85	4.1	1.05	9.1	1.80	8
CULTCH	10	6.9	0.36	3.9	0.73	1.9	0.31	18.3	3.84	5-6	1.41	12.7	2.46	8
CULTCH	11	7.2	0.26	3.6	0.70	1.9	0.29	18.3	2.29	. 5. 5	1.17	12.8	1-50	8
CULTCH	12	7.1	0.37	3. 2	0.39	1-9	0.24	18.1	3.60	5.4	1.20	12.7	2 - 55	8
TIME=1														
CULTCH	ALL	5.8	0.95	3.4	0_61	1_8	0-28	14_1	4-87	4.5	1.56	9.6	3.37	96
CULTCH	1 .	4-1	0.38	2.9	0.40	1.5	0.18	6.7	1.11	2.1	0.41	4.6	0.78	8
CULTCH	2	5.3	0.35	3.5	0.55	1.8	0-12	12-0	1.74	4-1	0.73	8-0	1-06	8
CULTCH	3	5.1	0.39	2.9	0.59	1.7	0-24	10-6	3.77	3-6	1.29	7. 1	2-45	8
CULTCH	4	5.0	0.21	3. 1	0.47	1.6	0.19	10-0	2.06	3.3	0.87	6.8	1.26	8
CULTCH	5	5.3	0.42	3.0	0-44	1.7	0-36	11-2	2.37	3-5	0.80	7.6	1.81	8
CULTCH	6	6.1	0.30	<b>3.</b> 8	0.31	1.7	0-26	15.7	2.74	5.2	1.05	10.5	1.80	8
CULTCH	7	6.0	0.29	3.5	0.53	1.8	0.23	14_4	2.70	4.6	0.98	9.8	1.78	8
CULTCH	8 -	5 - 8	0.39	3. 2	0.84	1.9	0.23	15.1	3.61	4.6	1.22	10.4	2.52	8
CULTCH	9	6.0	0.20	3.5	0.39	1.7	0.28	15.2	2-87	4.9	1.01	10.3	1.89	. 8
CULTCH	10	6.9	0.37	3.9	0.74	2.0	0.28	19.7	4.11	6.1	1.49	13.7	2-66	8
CULTCH	11	7.3	0.29	3.7	0.67	1.9	0.26	19.7	2-64	6.1	1. 25	13.6	1-68	8
CULTCH	12	7.1	0-42	3.4	0.37	1.9	0_23	19.1	3.99	5.9	1. 28	13.3	2.82	8

			+												
			4	•		-	-								
			LEN	GTH	WI	DTH	DEF	PTH	TOTAL	WGT	MEAT	WGT 5	SHELL	WGT	
		I.D.	MEAN	S. D.	MEAN	S.D.		S. D.		S- D-	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	N
	TIME=2			•											
d	CULTCH	ALL	6.0	0.93	3.6	0.67	1.8	0.25	15.9	5. 27	5.1	1.71	10.8	3.63	96
	CULTCH	1	4.4	0.50	3.2	0.55	1.6	0.16	8.1	1.36	2.6	0.46	5.6	0.97	8
	CULTCH	2	5.6	0.52	3.9	0.62	1.9	0_12	14.3	2.10	4-8	0.69	9.4	1.48	8
	CULTCH	3	5.3	0.38	3.0	0.54	1.7	0.18	11.7	4.11	4-0	1.57	7.7	2.58	8
	CULTCH	4	5.3	0.37	3.3	0.41	1.6	0.23	12-1	2.04	4-1	0.83	8.1	1.35	8
d	CULTCH	5	5.4	0-47	3.1	0.40	1.8	0.33	12.3	2.48	3.9	0.86	8.4	1.73	8
	CULTCH	6	6.4	0-45	4.1	0.38	1.8	0-22	17.4	2.76	5-9	1.03	11.5	1-90	8 8
	CULTCH	7	6.2	0.33	3.8	0.69	1.9	0-24	16.2	3.18	5.2	1.06	11-0	2.15	- 8
	CULTCH	8	5.9	0.40	3.4	0-90	1-9	0.24	16.7	3-98	5.2	1.39	11.5	2-70	8
	CULTCH	9	6.1	0.28	3.8	0.50	1.9	0.24	16-9	3.02	5.5	1.03	11.4	2-05	8
1	CULTCH	10	6.9	0.36	4.1	0.72	2-0	0.26	22.6	4.72	6.9	1.69	<b>15.</b> 6	3.08	8
	CULTCH	11	7.4	0.35	3.9	0.74	2.0	0-25	21-6	3.19	6.8	1.36	14.7	2.04	8
	CULTCH	12	7-2	0.50	3.7	0-45	2.0	0-21	21.1	4.75	6-7	1.49	14.4	3. 36	8
	TIME=3														•
d	CULTCH	ALL	6.1	0.93	3.8	0.71	1.9	0-27	17.2	5.66	5.4	1.78	11.8	3.96	96
1	CULTCH	1	4.5	0.45	3.6	0.61	1.6	0.21	9.3	1.53	2.8	0.58	6.5	1.16	. 8
	CULTCH	2	5.6	0.51	4.1	0.70	2.0	0.23	15.5	2-40	5.2	0.82	10.3	1.70	8
	CULTCH	3 .	5.5	0.43	3.3	0.59	1.7	0.20	12.7	4.19	4.2	1.53	8.6	2.69	8
	CULTCH	4	5.3	0.34	3.3	0-40	1.7	0.21	12.7	2.87	4.1	1.11	8.6	1.85	8
	CULTCH	5	5.4	0.51	3.2	0_48	1.9	0.36	13.2	2.75	4.0	0.95	9.3	1.94	8 8
	CULTCH	6	6.4	0.43	4-2	0.51	1.8	0.21	18.4	3.17	5.8	1.23	12-6	2.11	. 8
	CULTCH	7	6.2	0.33	3.9	0.72	1.9	0.20	17-4	3.46	5.4	1.11	12.0	2.38	8
	CULTCH	8	6-1	0.46	3.6	1.03	2.0	0.18	18.0	4.37	5.4	1.40	12.6	3.04	. 8 8 8
	CULTCH	9	6-2	0.38	4-0	0.60	1.9	0.33	18.7	3.37	6.0	1.08	12.7	2-35	8
	CULTCH	10	7-1	0-28	4.3	0.77	2. 1	0.26	24.8	5.09	7-4	1.60	17.4	3.57	8
	CULTCH	11	7.3	0.37	3.9	0.74	2.0	0-26	22.9	3.65	7-1	1.44	15.9	2-40	8
	CULTCH	12	7.3	0.48	3.9	0.50	2.0	0-22	22-1	5-13	6.9	1.51	15.3	3.73	8

		LEN	GTH	WI	<b>DT</b> H	DEI	PTH	TOTAL	WGT .	MEAT	WGT	SHELL	WGT	
	I.D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S. D.	MEAN	S. D.	MEAN	S.D.	MEAN	S.D.	N
TIME=4														
CULTCH_	ALL	6.1	0.91	3.8	0.74	1.9	0.27	19.2	6.15	6.1	1.97	13.2	4.27	96
CULTCH	1	4-6	0.43	3.7	0.71	1.7	0.21	10.5	1.77	3.2	0.57	7.4	1.30	. 8
CULTCH	2	5.6	0-41	4.1	0-64	2.0	0.22	18.1	2.94	5.8	0.72	12.3	2-44	8
CULTCH	3	5.5	0-41	3.2	0.85	1.8	0.20	14.5	4.51	4.9	1.69	9.7	2.85	8
CULTCH	4	5.3	0.31	3.3	0-41	1.7	0.25	14-6	2.96	4-7	1-24	9.9	1.78.	. 8
CULTCH	5	5.4	0.43	3.2	0.46	1.8	0.33	14.6	3.19	4.5	1.13	10.1	2.23	8
CULTCH	6	6-5	0.41	4.3	0.47	1.9	0.22	20.8	3.21	6.7	1.21	14.1	2.26	8
CULTCH	7	6.2	0.33	3.9	0.69	1.9	0.21	19.7	4.29	6.3	1.34	13.4	3.00	8
CULTCH	8.	6.1.	0.49	3.6	1.04	2. 1	0.20	19.5	4.97	6.1	1.57	13.4	3.46	8
CULTCH	9	6.3	0.35	4-0	0.51	1.9	0.32	21.6	3.58	6.7	0.98	14.8	2.81	8
CULTCH	10	7.1	0.23	4.3	0.79	2-1	0-22	27-0	5-42	8_4	1.73	18.5	3.77	8
CULTCH	11	7.3	0.39	3.9	0.76	2. 1	0.23	25_2	4.50	7.9	1_64	17.3	2-99	8
CULTCH	·12	7_4	0.48	4.0	0-45	2.0	0.23	24.4	5-96	7.7	1.75	16.7	4-32	8

Table 26. Results of the net and percent increases per oyster for the six growth variables, including significance levels for the effect of size and density on growth. The \*,\*\*,\*\*\* indicate a significant linear relation at the .05, .01 and .001 levels respectively.

•	• •	•	
	NETL	NETW	NFTD
EXP		MEAN SIZE DENS	
I	. 104 . 112 . 121	.145: .003: .271	.040 .007 .003
•	* *		* **
II	.174 .012 .407	.242 .849 .106	076:.122:.008
	**		**
III	.065 .533 .578	-168 -084 -541	.056 .532 .911
IV	.040 .492 .623	.022 .536 .817	.018 .457 .962
	* .	•	• . •
	NEGRO	N DAR CI M	n tono
T Y D	NETWT MEAN SIZE DENS	NETWM MEAN SIZE DENS	NETUS
LAE	. HEEN SILE BENS	HEAN SIZE DENS	HEAD SIZE PERS
I	1.28 .041 .000	0.48 .070 .005	0.81 .156 .000
	***	***	***
II	1.79:.023 .003	0.65:.007:.001	1.13 .103 .606
•	** **	***	* **
III	1.24 .036 .315	0.21 .450 .032	1.03 .028 .570
	*	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	*
IV	2.06 .014 .002	0.72 .000 .098	
			4**
	•	•	
	PERL	PERW	FERD
FXP		MEAN SIZE DENS	
I	.012 .003 .252	.047 .009 .443	027 .002 .010
	***		** **
II		.075 .847 .117	.047 .025 .023
*	***		* **
III	.011 .196 .318	.048 .023 .258	.033 .519 .956
	*		
IV	• 007: • 597: • 564:	.006 .545 .766	.012 .436 .972
	•		
	กคลยต	TO TO VI VI M	DEDEC
EXP		PERWM	
EAP	MENN SIZE DENS	MEAN SIZE DENS	HEAN SAZE DINS
1	.111 .000= .003	. 138: _021 _294	.102: .000: .006
<del>-</del>	*** **	**	*** **
11	.135 .000 .083		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	*** *	**	***
III	.081 .003 .277	.044 .249 .103	.099 .003 .606
•	*		*
·ΙV	The state of the s	.139 .674 .720	-
	*** ***		*** ***

Table 27. Non-linear least squares fit (LSF), using a grid search method (Bevington, 1969), of the productivity, P<sup>6</sup> (ug C/ug CHLA/hr), versus light, FAR (ly/min), data for both the 'TANE' and 'SNITH' hyperbolic models. The parameter A(1) corresponds to PMAX and represents the maximum net productivity (R<sup>6</sup> was set to zero for the calculations). The subroutine parameters are described at the end of the Table.

## I. TANH MCDEL PB = PNAX\*TANH(S\*PAR/PMAX) - RB

1. P VS I- 14 DEG. (BLOCH), NALPHA=2, N=7, F. NET ALPHA,S = 11.83 0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488 X(I) =Y(I) =0.320 1.030 1.650 2.500 3.220 3.250 3.380 0.506 1.182 1.705 2.372 2.932 3.217 3.569 YFIT(I) =NPIS= .7 1 NTERMS= MCDE= A(1) INITIAL= 3.900 FINAL= 3.986 DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.033 SIGMAA(1) = 1.219CHISOR= 0.039 AVGY(I) =2.193 0.19661 0.08966 GAMMA= GAMNAM=

2. P VS I- 16 DEG, (BLGON), NALPHA=2, N=7, P. NET  $ALPHA_s =$ 21.83 X(I) =0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488 0.200 1.510 2.150 3.960 6.050 5.190 5.830 Y(I) =YFIT(I) =0.932 2.160 3.083 4.205 5.076 5.487 5.952 NFTS= . 7 NTERMS= 1 MODE= A(1) INITIAL= 6.200 FINAL= 6.392 DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.067 SIGMAA(1) = 1.0120.588 CHISQR= AVG Y (I) = 3.556GAMMA= 2.93949 GAMMAN= 0.82670

3. P VS I- 18 DEG, (BLOCK), NALPHA=2, N=7, P. NET AIFHA,S = 25.83 X(I) =0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488 0.180 4.730 2.680 4.590 6.850 7.260 7.510 Y(I) =1.104 2.578 3.714 5.156 6.356 6.961 7.700 YFIT(I) =NPIS= NTERMS= MODE= A(1) INITIAL= 8.500 FINAL= 6.553 DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.017 SIGNAA(1) = 1.2000.667 CHISQR= AVGY(I) =4.400 3.33268 GAMMA= GAMMAM= 0.75743

```
4. P VS I- 20 DEG, (BLOCK), NALPHA=2, N=7, E. NET
ALFHA,S = 31.89
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
           0.150 1.340 3.690 6.010 7.350 8.780 8.860
Y(I) =
YFIT(I) =
           1.362 3.165 4.531 6.217 7.557 8.203 8.952
NFTS=
NTERMS=
MODE=
         O
A(1) INITIAL= 9.200 FINAL= 9.707
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.167
SIGMAA(1) = 1.071
CHISOR=
          1. 187
                      AVGY(I) =
                                   5.169
GAMMA=
          5.93326
                      GAMMAN=
                                  1. 14795
    5. P VS I- 20 DEG, (POST-BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, F. NET
ALPHA,S =
          31.17
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
X(I) =
Y(I) =
          0.160 2.030 3.230 5.950 6.760 7.090 9.000
           1.330 3.074 4.371 5.921 7.096 7.635 8.228
YFIT(I) =
NPTS=
NTERMS=
         1
MODE=
         C
A(1) INITIAL= 8.700 FINAL= 8.753
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.017
SIGMAA(1) = 0.982
CHISQR=
           0.953
                      AVGY(I) =
                                  4.889
           4.76638
GAMMA=
                     GAMMAM=
                                  0.97501
    6. P VS I- 18 DEG, (FOST-BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, F. NET
ALPHA,S =
           24.50
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
           0.130 4.600 2.690 4.610 5.760 6.640 6.840
Y(I) =
YFIT(I) =
           1.047 2.432 3.482 4.779 5.811 6.310 6.888
NPTS=
        1
NTERMS=
MODE=
        O
A(1) INITIAL= 7.200 FINAL= 7.474
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.083
SIGMAA(1) = 1.068
CHISQR=
           0.460
                      AVGY(I) =
                                 4.039
GAMMA=
           2.30191
                     CAMMAM=
                                  0.56998
   7. P VS I- 16 DEG, (FOST-ELCOM), NALFHA=2, N=7, F. NET
ALPHA,S =
           20.50
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
Y(I) =
         0.120 1.350 2.820 3.780 5.020 4.910 6.010
          0.876 2.034 2.912 3.994 4.853 5.268 5.747
YFIT(I) =
NPTS=
        7
        1
NTERMS=
MODE=
         Ω
A(1) INITIAL= 6.200 FINAL= 6.229
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.017
SIGMAA(1) = 1.080
CHISCR=
          0.264
                      AVGY(I) =
                                  3.430
           1.31836
GAMMA=
                      GAMMAN=
                                  0.38436
```

```
II. SMITH MODEL:
  P^{B} = PMAX*S*PAR/(SQRT((PMAX**2)*((S*FAR)**2))) - R^{B}
    1. P VS I- 14 DEG, (BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, F. NET
ALPHA.S =
           11.83
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
X(I) =
Y(I) =
           0.320 1.030 1.650 2.500 3.220 3.250 3.380
           0.506 1.178 1.695 2.351 2.910 3.207 3.605
YFIT(I) =
NFTS=
NIERMS=
MCDE=
A(1) INITIAL= 3.900 FINAL= 4.615
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.233
SIGMAA(1) = 1.501
          0.046
                       AVGY(I) =
CHISQR=
                                    2.193
GAMMA=
           0.22868
                       GAMMAM=
                                   0.10429
    2. P VS I- 16 DEG, (BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, F. NET
           21.83
ALPHA, S =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
X(I) =
           0.200 -1.510 2.150 3.960 6.050 5.190 5.830
Y(I) =
           0.931 2.149 3.053 4.148 5.020 5.458 6.017
YFIT(I) =
         7
NFTS=
NTERMS=
MODE=
A(1) INITIAL= 6.200 FINAL= 7.292
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.367
SIGMAA(1) = 1.253
CHISOR=
           0.592
                       AVG Y (I) =
                                    3.556
GAMMA=
           2.96142
                       GAMMAN=
                                   0.83286
    3. P VS I- 18 DEG, (BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, P. NET
ALPHA,S =
           25.83
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
Y(I) =
           0.180 1.730 2.680 4.590 6.850 7.260 7.510
           1.104 2.568 3.688 5.103 6.295 6.923 7.759
YFIT(I) =
NPTS=
NTERMS=
         1
M C D E=
         0
A(1) INITIAL= 8.500 FINAL= 9.844
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.450
SIGMAA(1) = 1.496
CHISOR=
           0.664
                       AVGY(I) =
                                   4-400
GAMMA=
           3.31827
                       GAMMAM=
                                   0.75415
```

```
4. P VS I- 20 DEG, (BLOCK), NALPHA=2, N=7, P. NET
ALPHA,S =
           31.89
X(I) =
        0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
           0.150 1.340 3.690 6.010 7.350 8.780 8.860
Y(I) =
           1.361 3.150 4.491 6.137 7.472 8.153 9.033
YFIT(I) =
NPTS=
NTERMS=
MCDE=
A(1) INITIAL= 9.200
                      FINAL=11.093
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.633
SIGMAA(1) = 1.330
CHISOR=
           1. 167
                       AVGY(I) =
           5.83592
GAMMA=
                       GAMMAM=
                                   1.12912
    5. P VS I- 20 DEG, (FOST-BLOOM), NAIFHA=2, N=7, F. NET
           31.17
ALPHA,S =
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
Y(I) =
           0.160 -2.030 3.230 5.950 6.760 7.090 9.000
           1.328 3.055 4.321 5.828 7.003 7.583 8.313
YFIT(I) =
NFTS=
NTERMS=
         1
MCDE=
         0
A(1) INITIAL= 8.700 FINAL= 9.927
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.417
SIGMAA(1) = 1.216
CHISOR=
           0.879
                       AVGY(I) =
                                   4.889
GAMMA=
           4.39499
                       GAMMAM=
                                   0.89903
    6. P VS I- 18 DEG, (FOST-BLOOM), NALPHA=2, N=7, F, NET
           24.50
ALPHA,S =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
X(I) =
Y(I) =
           0.130 4.600 2.690 4.610 5.760 6.640 6.840
           1.046 2.420 3.452 4.719 5.747 6.273 6.952
YFIT(I) =
         7
NPIS=
         1
NTERMS=
MODE=
         0
A(1) INITIAL= 7.200 FINAL= 8.546
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.450
SIGMAA(1) = 1.335
           0.450
                       A VG Y (I) =
CHISQR=
                                   4.039
GAMMA=
           2. 25042
                       GAMMAM=
                                   0.55723
    7. P VS I- 16 DEG, (FOST-BLOOM), NALFHA=2, N=7, F. NET
ALPHA,S =
           20.50
X(I) =
           0.043 0.103 0.154 0.231 0.317 0.377 0.488
           0.120 4.350 2.820 3.780 5.020 4.910 6.010
Y(I) =
           0.875 2.024 2.886 3.944 4.801 5.238 5.802
YFIT(I) =
NFTS=
         7
NTERMS= 1
MCDE=
         0
A(1) INITIAL= 6.200 FINAL= 7.123
DELTAA(1) INITIAL= 0.050 FINAL= 0.300
SIGMAA(1) = 1.319
           0.251
CHISOR=
                       AVGY(I) =
                                   3.430
GAMMA=
           1.25428
                       GAMMAM=
                                   0.36568
```

## DESCRIPTION OF PARAMETERS IN THE NON-LINEAR LSF SUFFCUTINE

S - Initial slope, ALPHA (Input Farameter)

R<sup>6</sup> - Respiration (Input Parameter)

X - Array of data pts. for indep war (PAR)

Y' - Array of data pts. for dep var (PB)

NTERMS - No. of parameters

MODE - Determines method of wating LSF

A - Array of parameters of be estimated (A=1; A(1)=FMAX)

DELTAA - Array of increments for parameter(s) A SIGMAA - Array of St. Dev. for parameter(s) A

YFIT - Array of calculated values of Y

CHISOR - Reduced Chi Square for fit

AVG - Average Y(I) value

GAMMA - Sum of ((YFIT(I) - Y(I)) \*\*2)

GAMMAM - GAMMA/AVG

Figure 1. Experimental facilities for Experiment 1

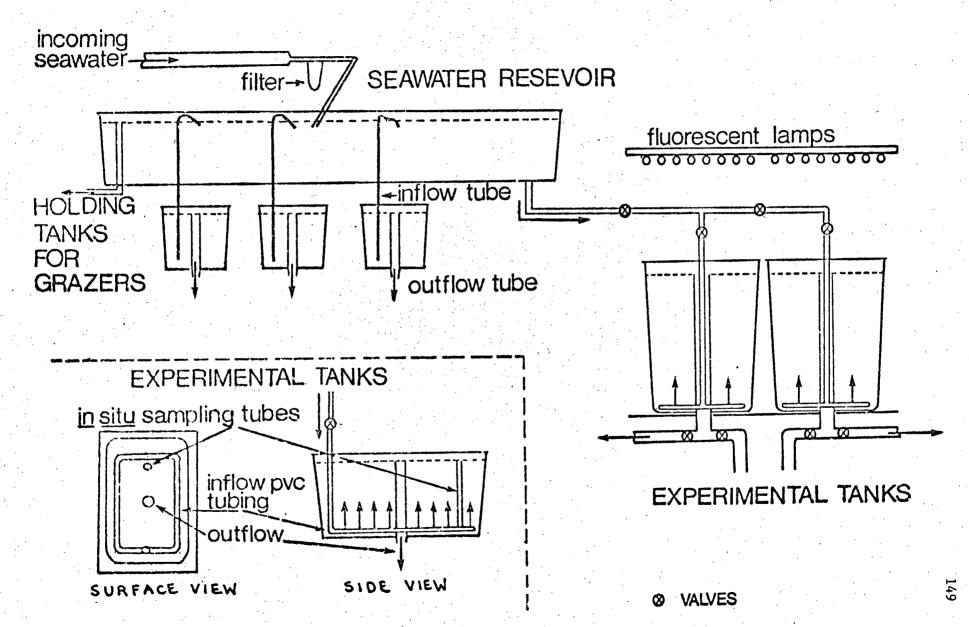


Figure 2. Duplicate tank systems for Experiments 2 and 3

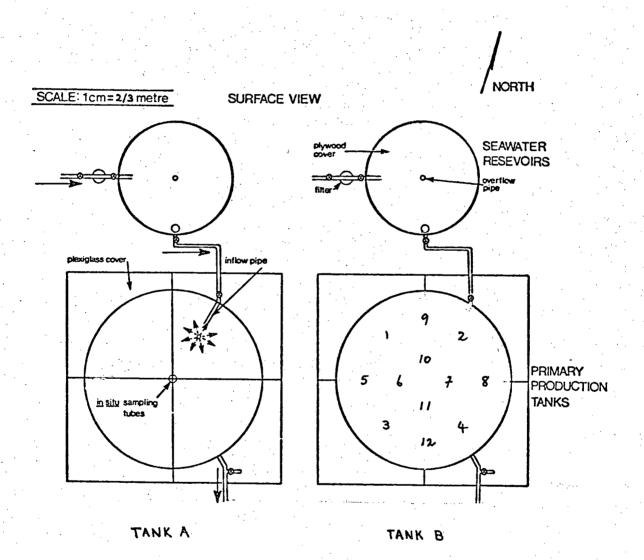
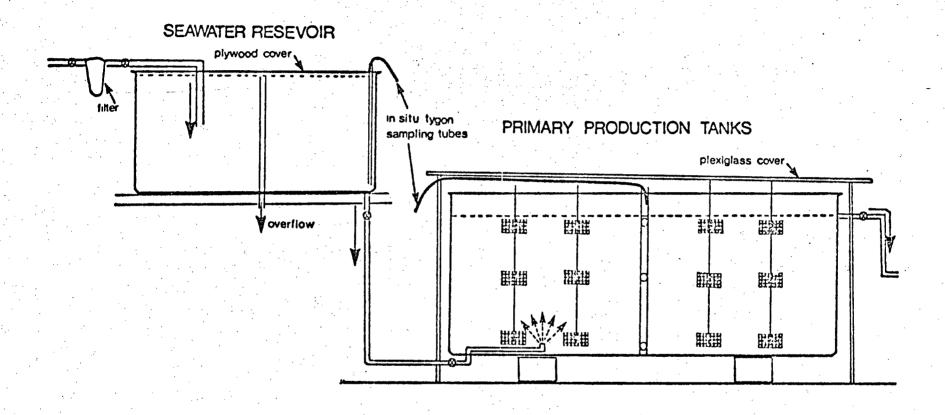


Figure 3. Side view of the experimental facilities for Experiments 2 and 3

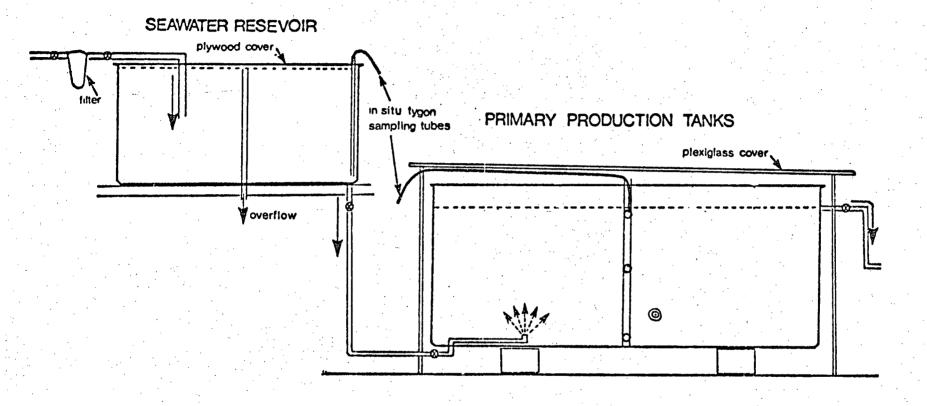


SCALLOP TRAYS or OYSTER CULTCH

O VALVES

SCALE: 1cm = 0.3 metre
SIDE VIEW

Figure 4. Side view of the experimental facilities for Experiment 4.



SCALE: 1cm=0.3 metre
SIDE VIEW

VALVES &

PUMP @

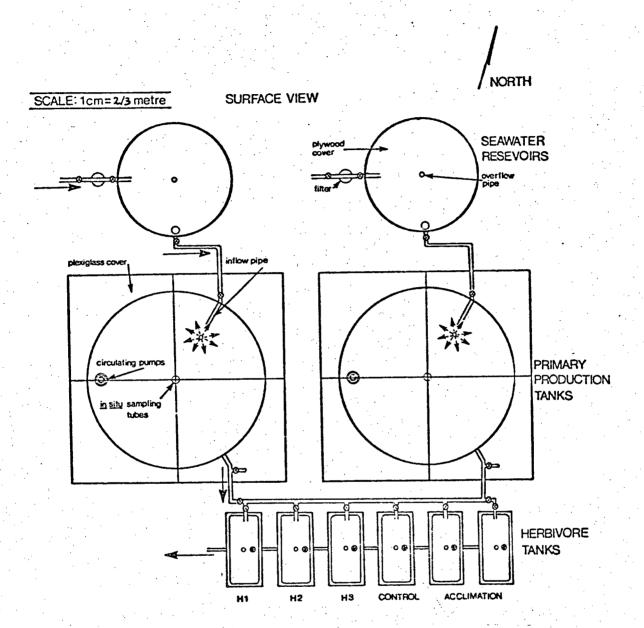


Figure 6. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 1A

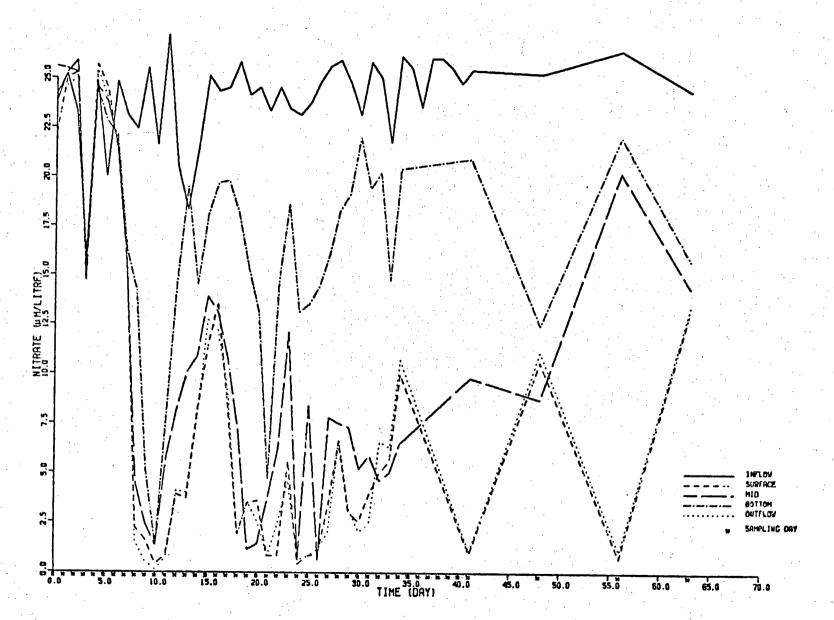


Figure 7. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 1B

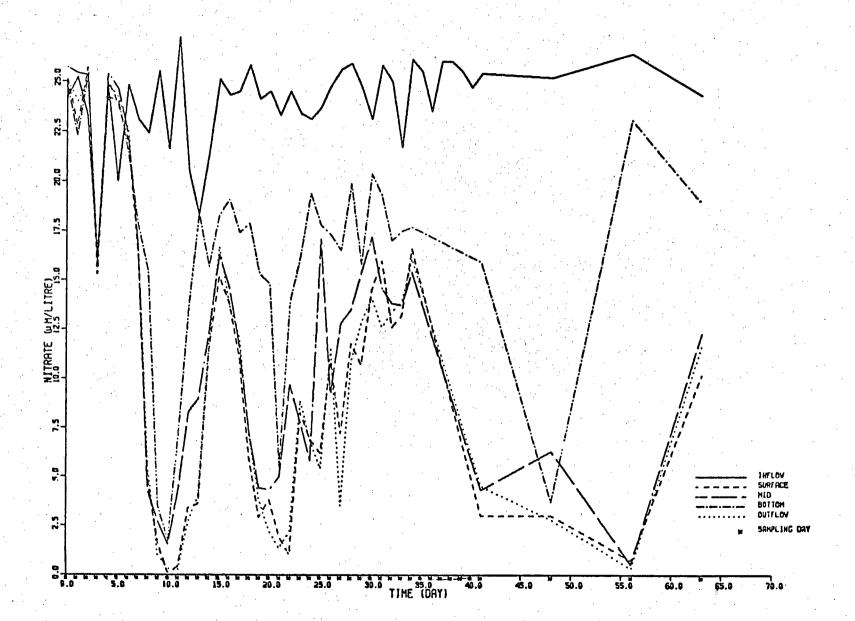


Figure 8. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 1A

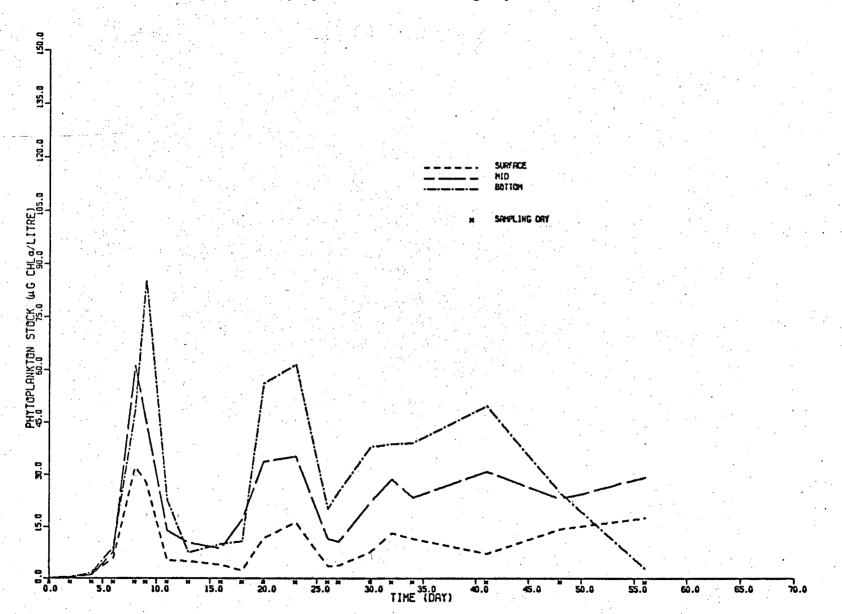


Figure 9. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 1B

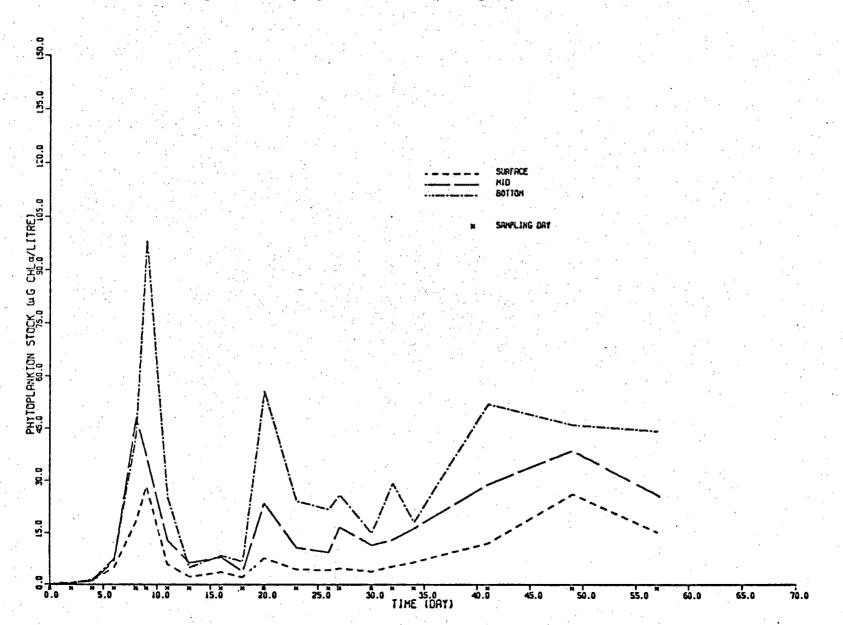
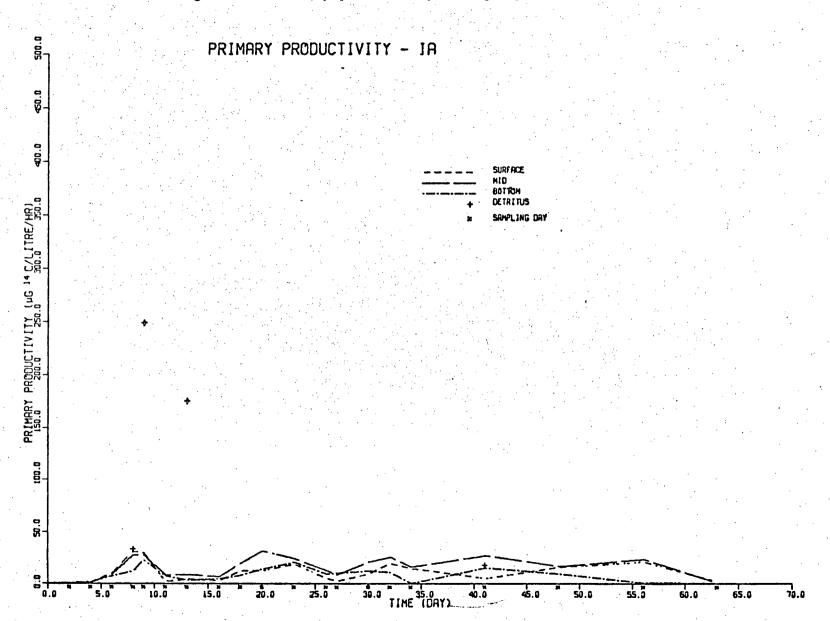
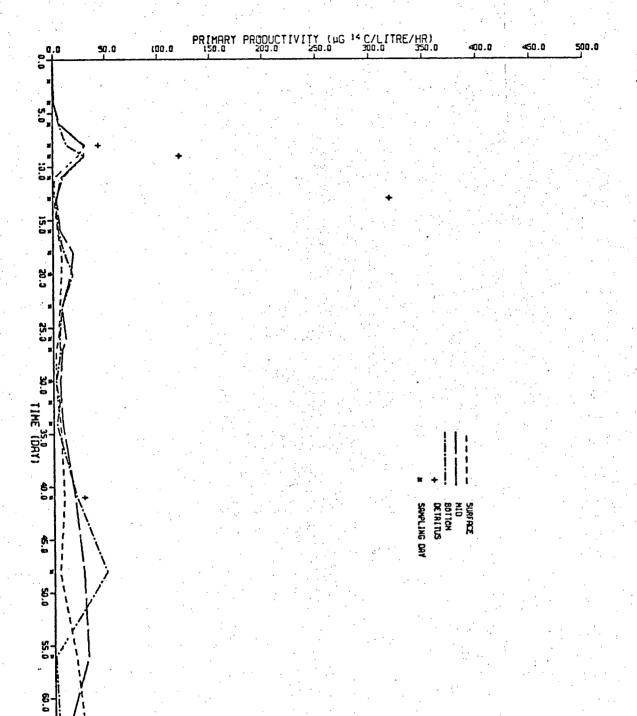


Figure 10. Primary productivity during Experiment 1A





65.0

٦

Figure 12. Primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 1B

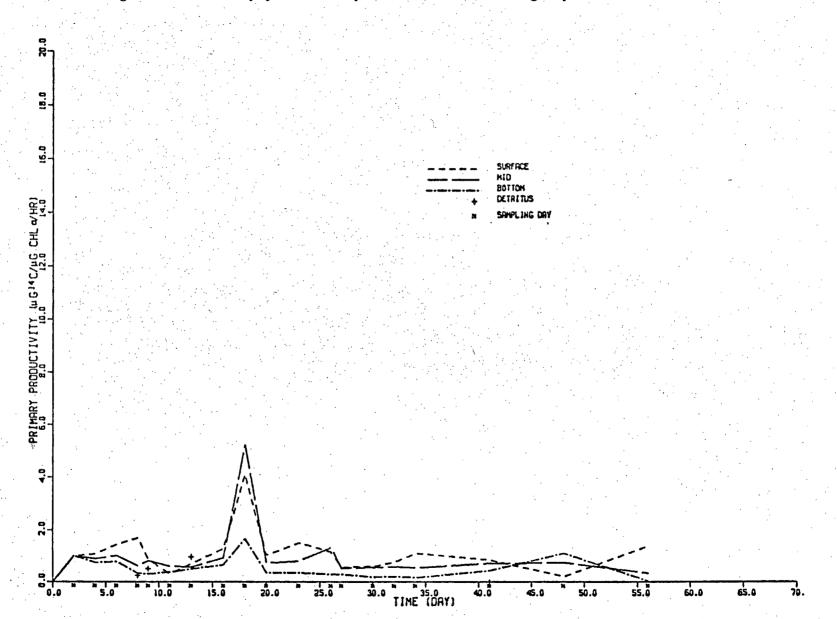


Figure 13. Solar radiation during Experiment 2

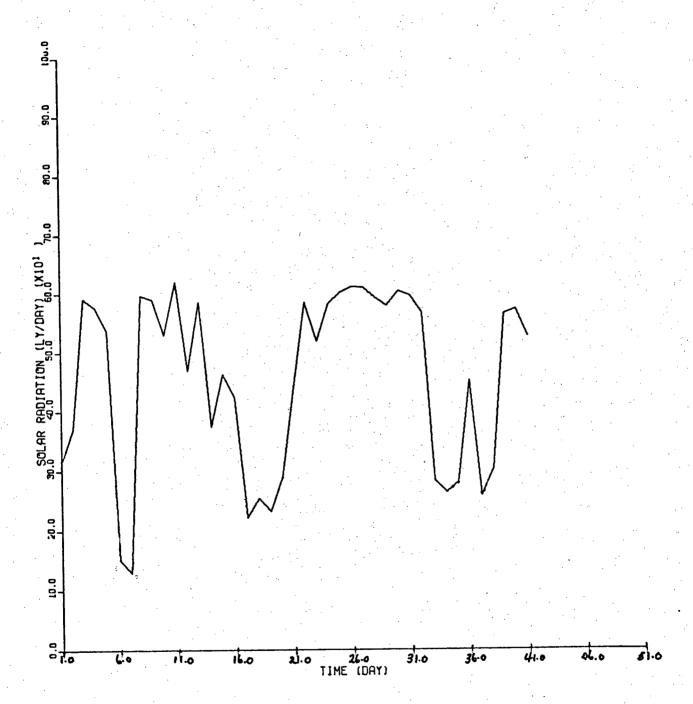


Figure 14. Temperature during Experiment 2A

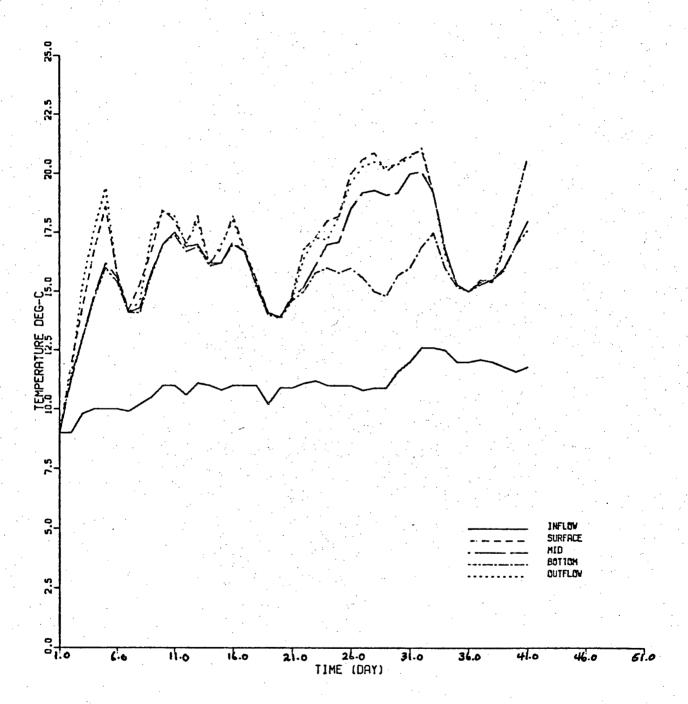


Figure 15. Temperature during Experiment 2B

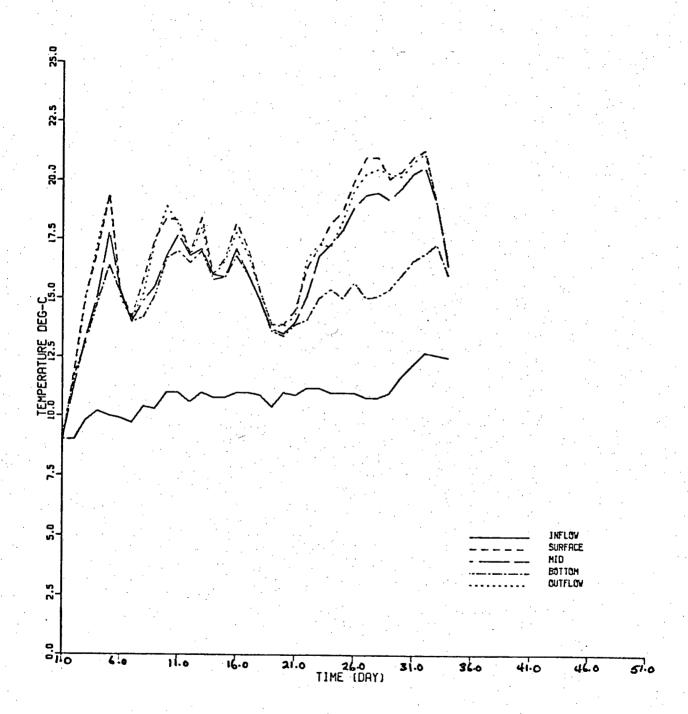


Figure 16. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 2A

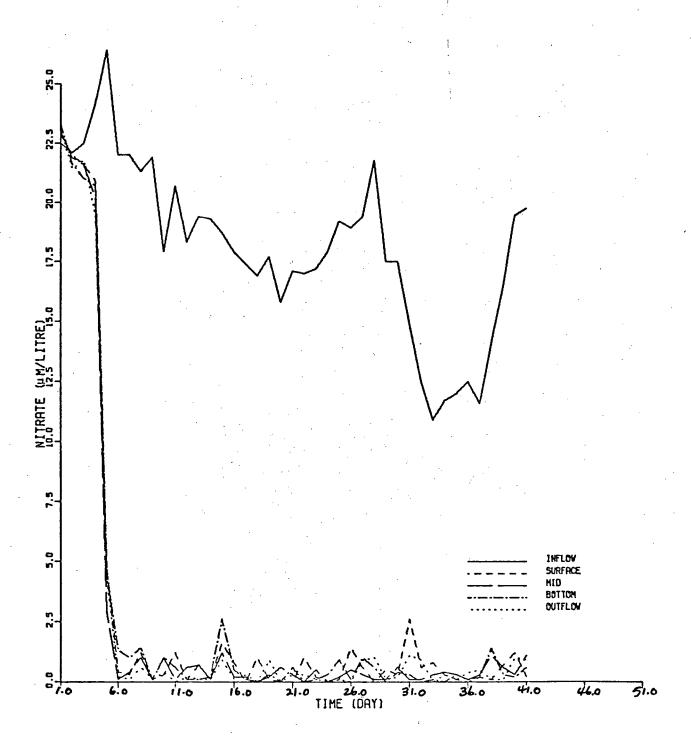


Figure 17. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 2B

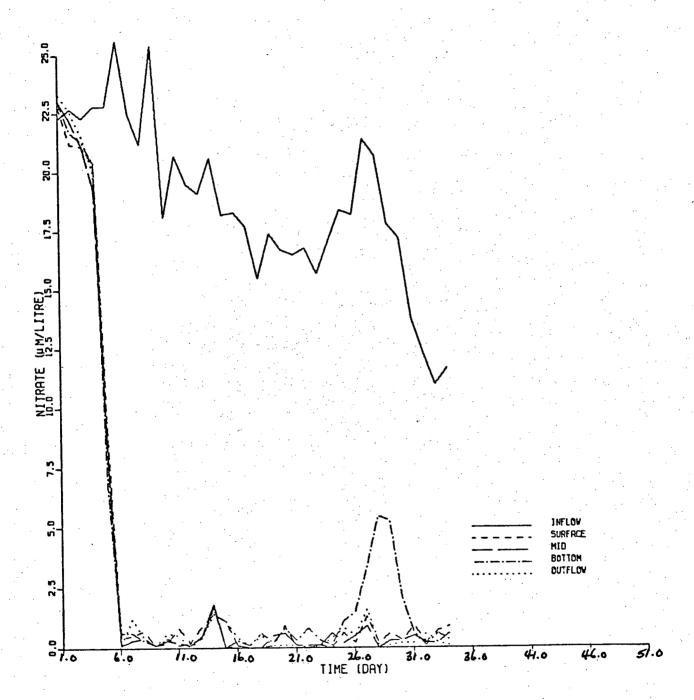


Figure 18. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 2A

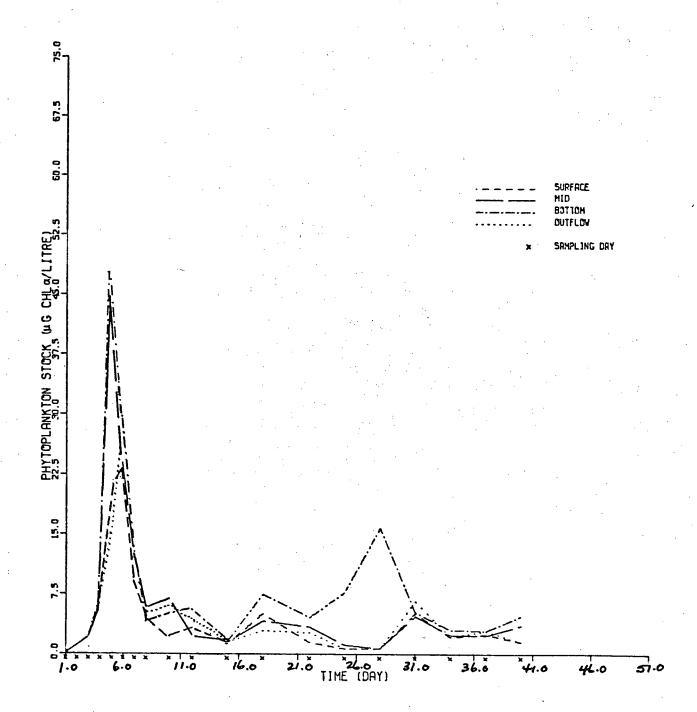


Figure 19. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 2B

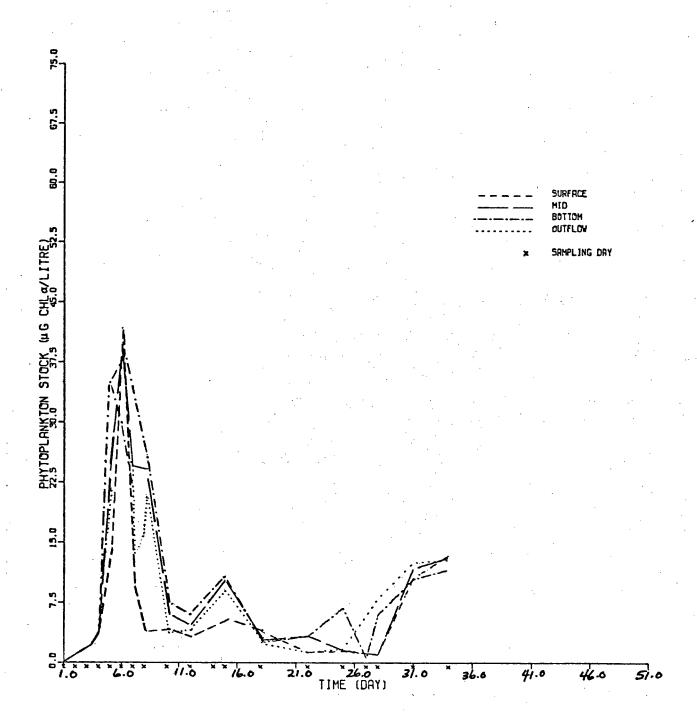


Figure 20. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 2A

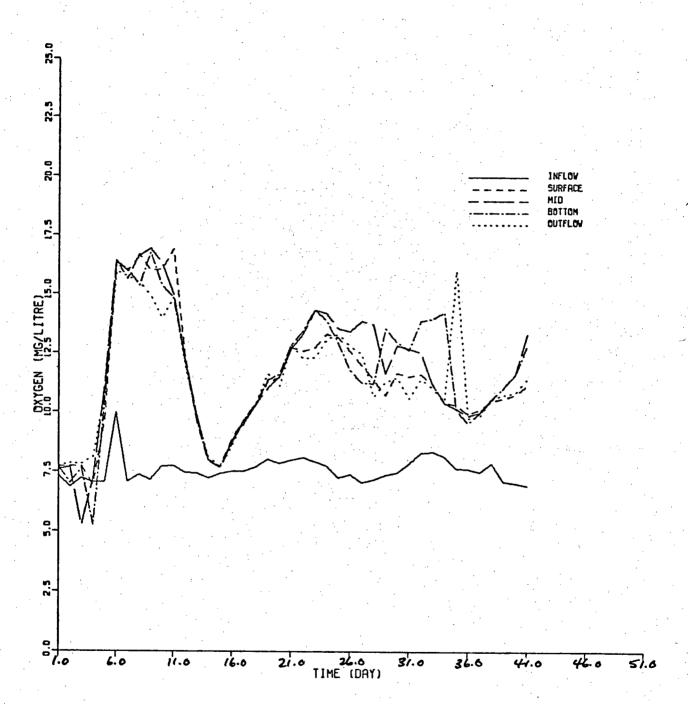


Figure 21. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 2B

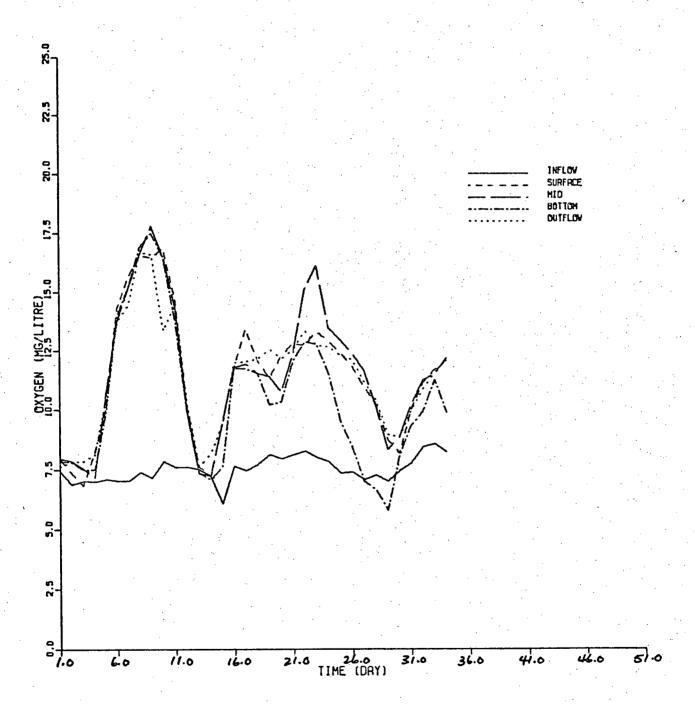


Figure 22. Primary productivity during Experiment 2A

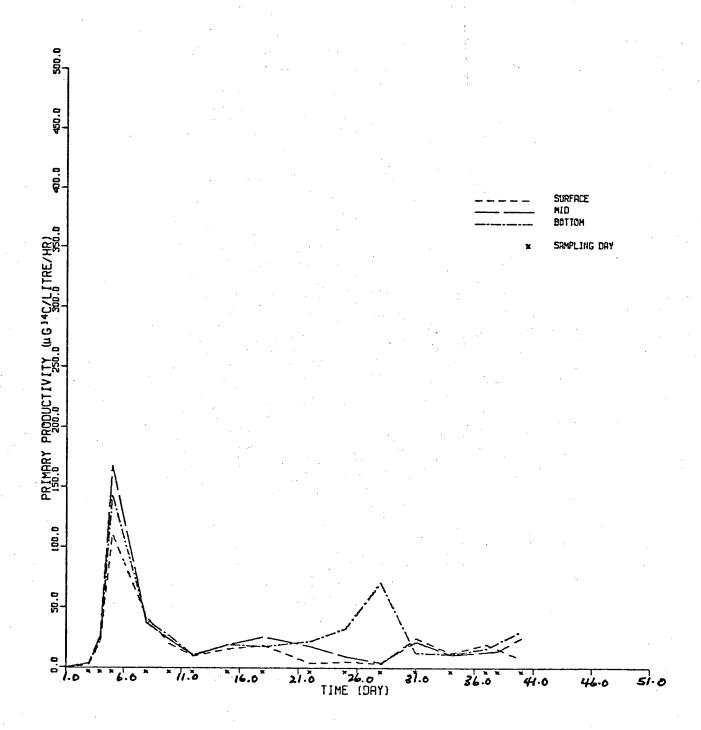


Figure 23. Primary productivity during Experiment 2B

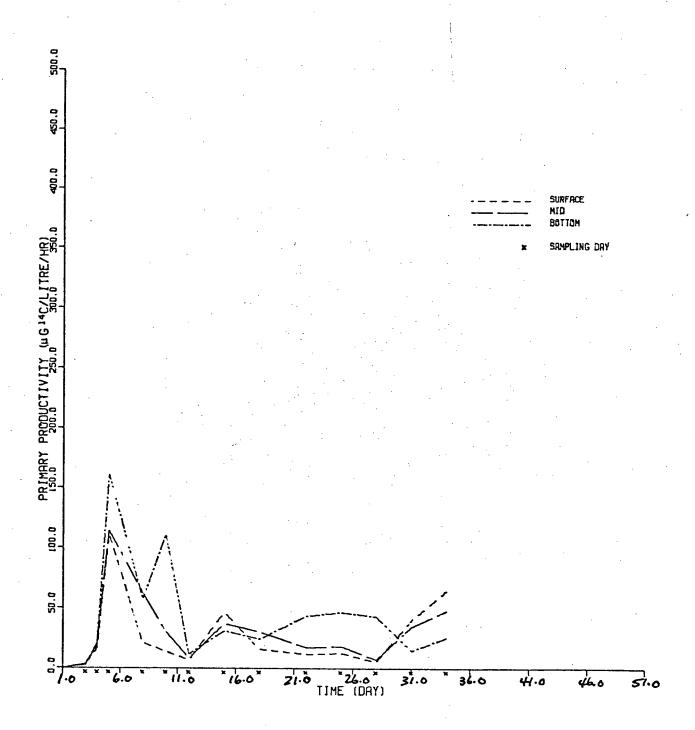


Figure 24. Primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 2A

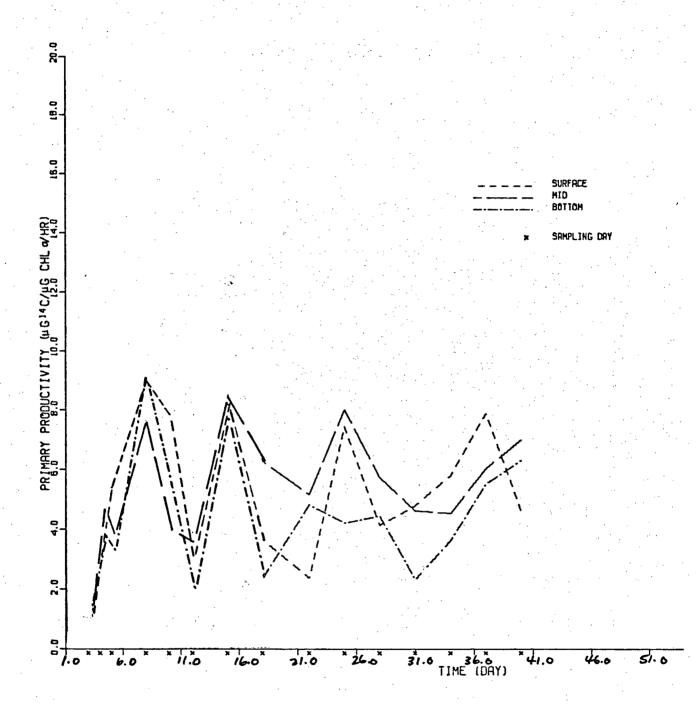


Figure 25. Primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 2B

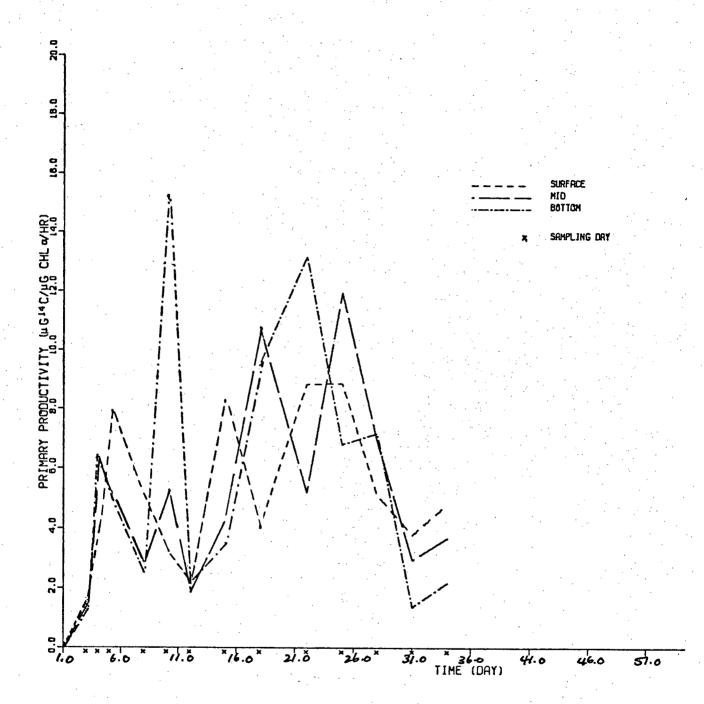


Figure 26. Solar radiation during Experiment 3A

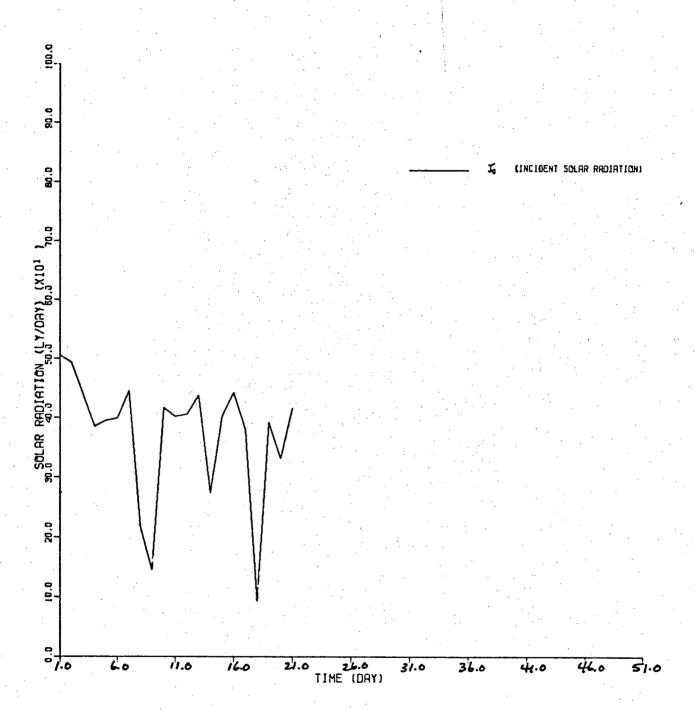


Figure 27. Temperature during Experiment 3A

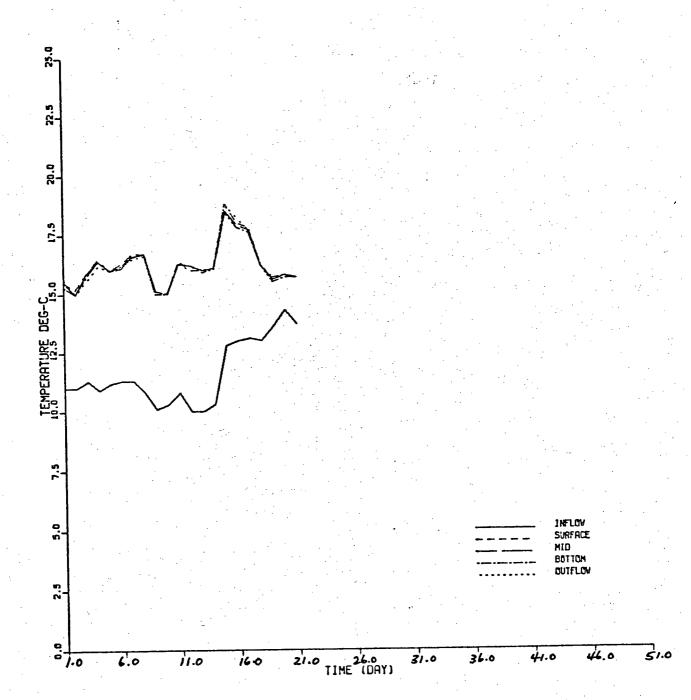


Figure 28. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 3A

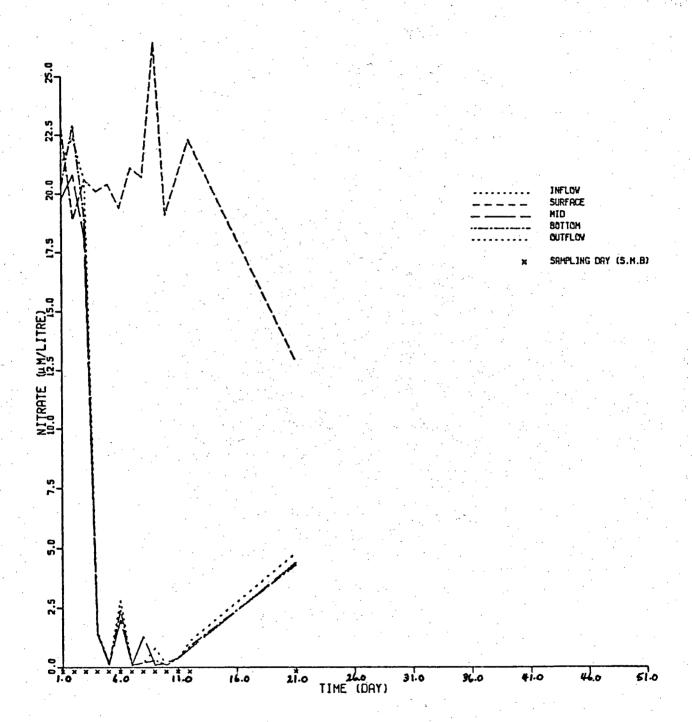


Figure 29. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 3A

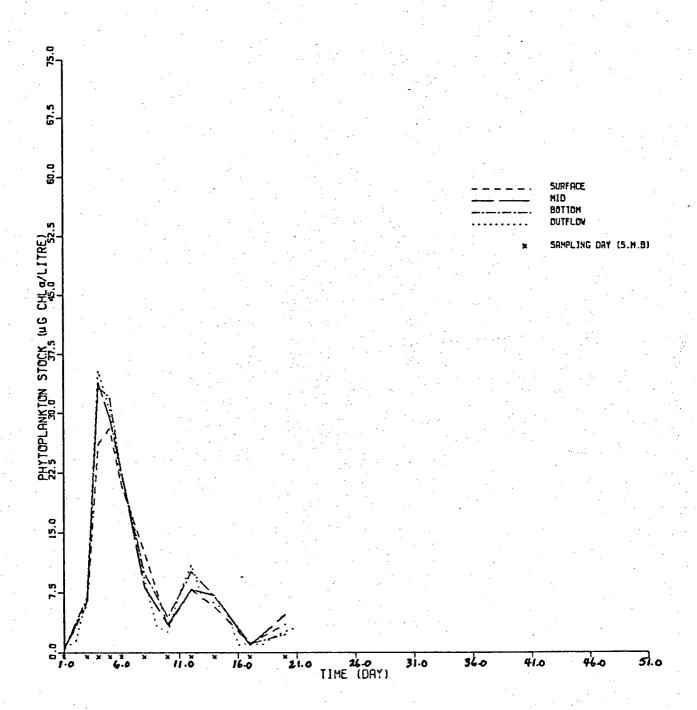


Figure 30. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 3A

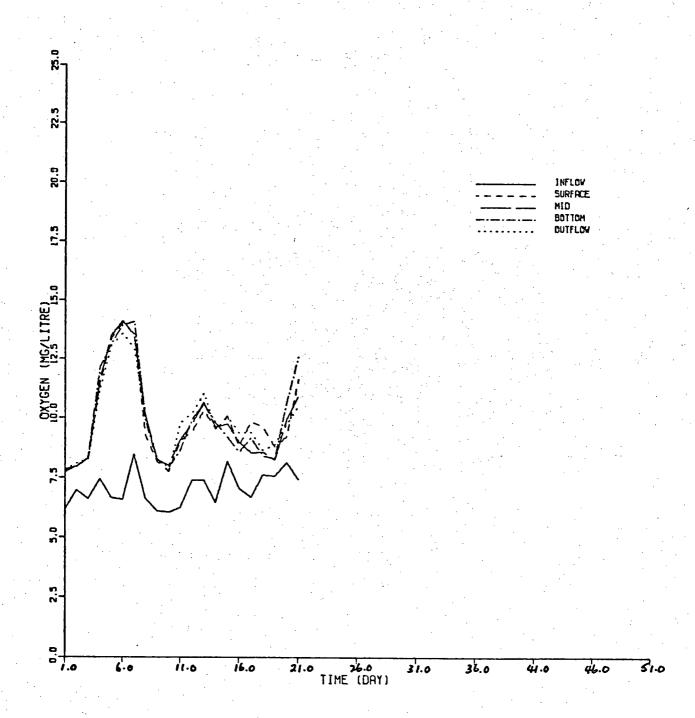


Figure 31. Primary productivity during Experiment 3A

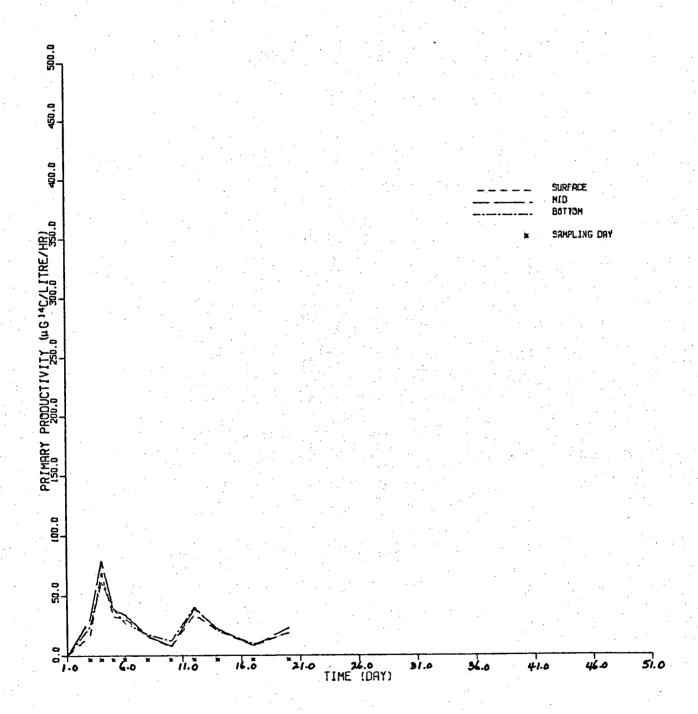


Figure 32. Primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 3A

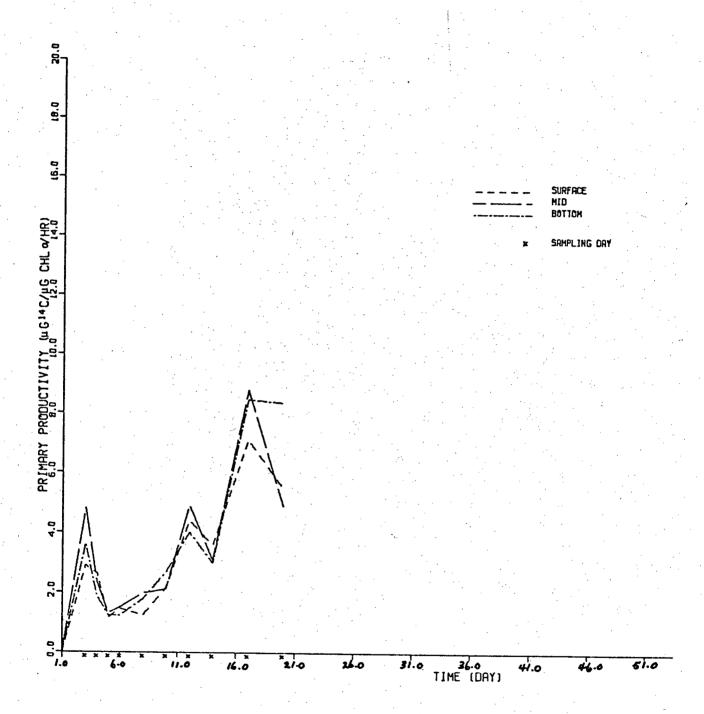


Figure 33. Solar radiation during Experiment 3B

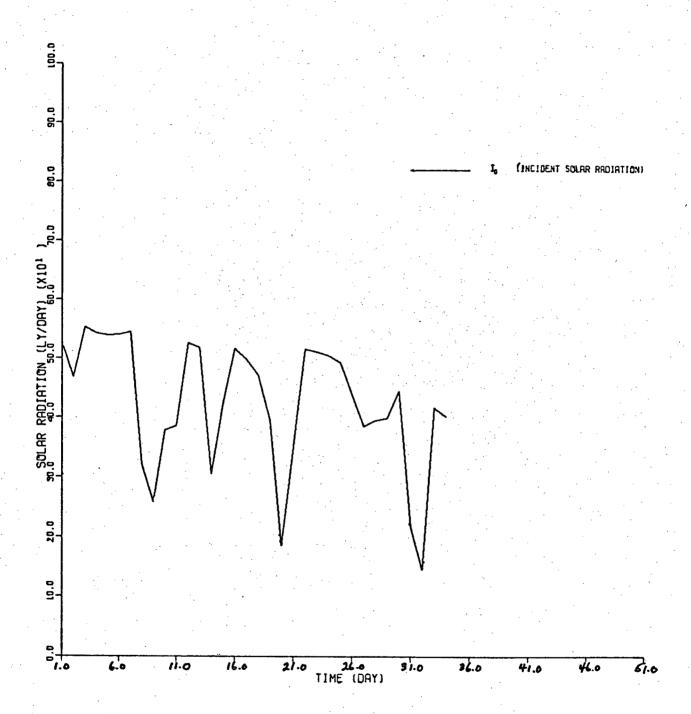


Figure 34. Temperature during Experiment 3B

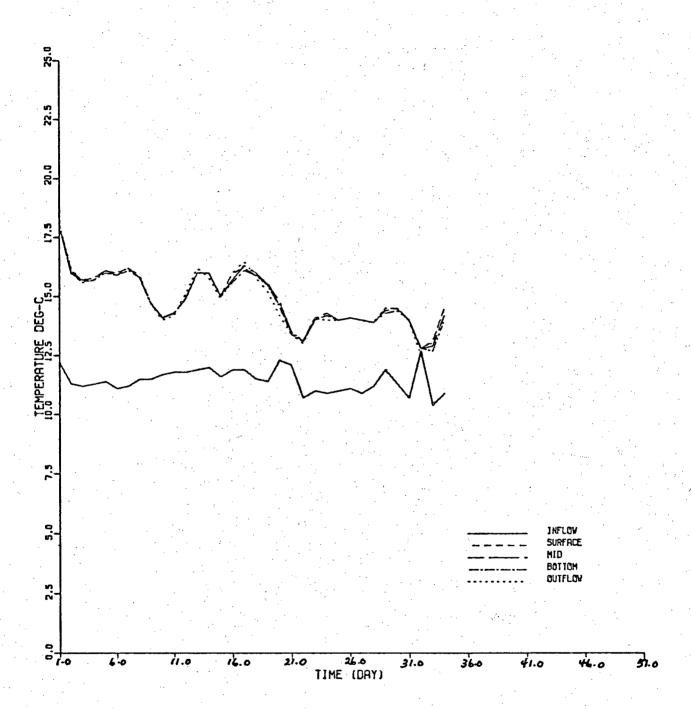


Figure 35. Nitrate concentration during Experiment 3B

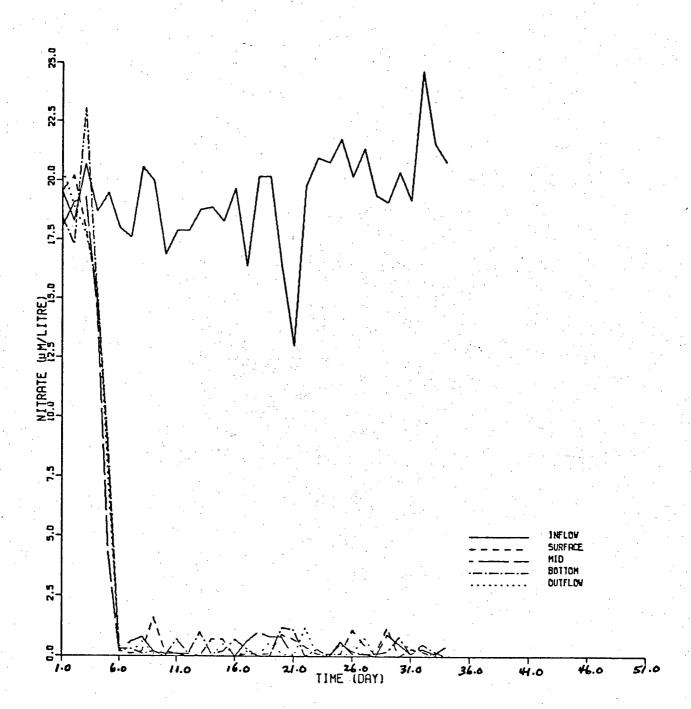


Figure 36. Phytoplankton stock during Experiment 3B

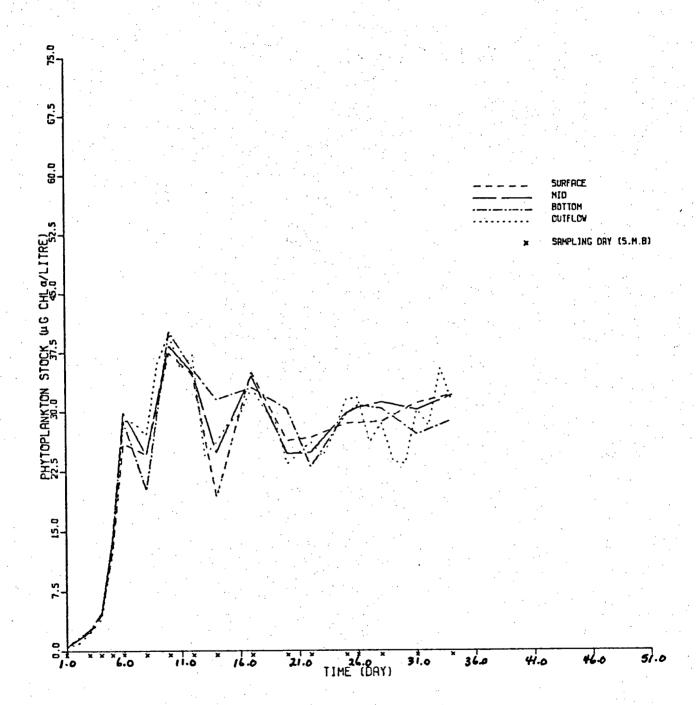


Figure 37. Oxygen concentration during Experiment 3B

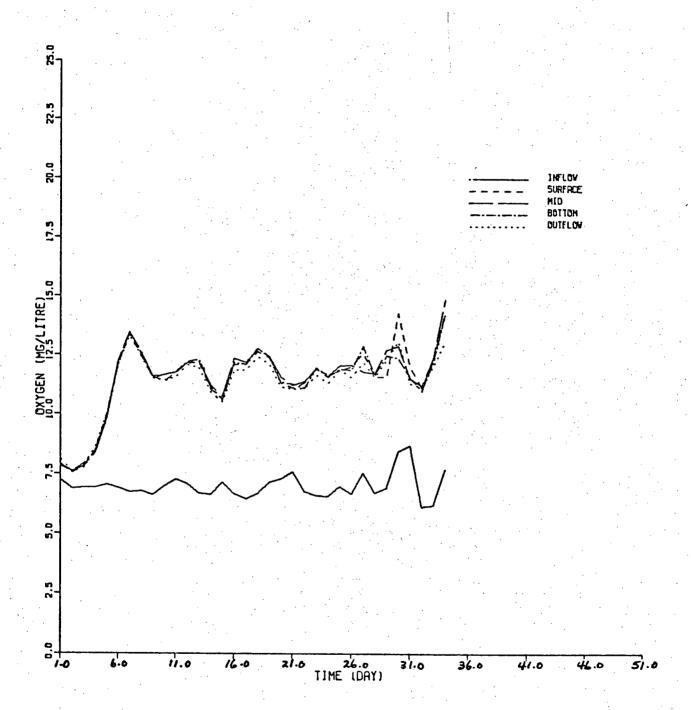


Figure 38. Primary productivity during Experiment 3B

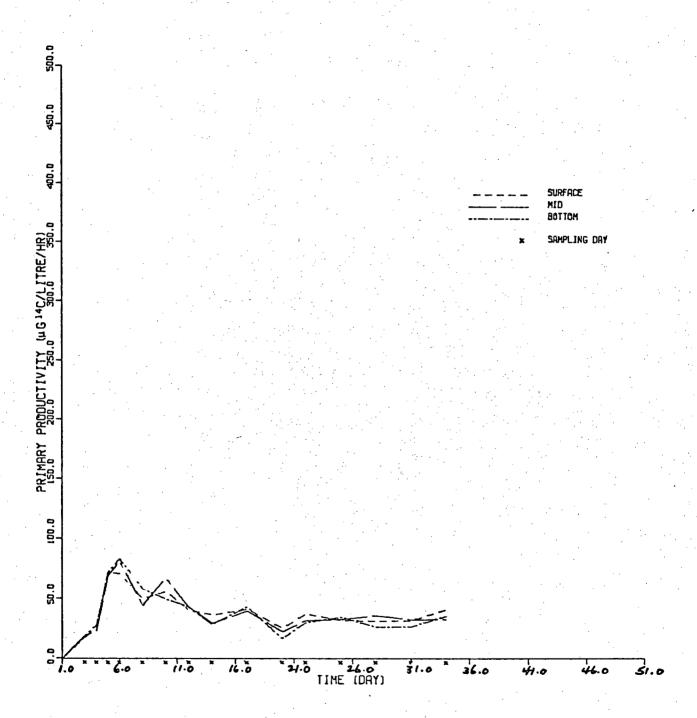
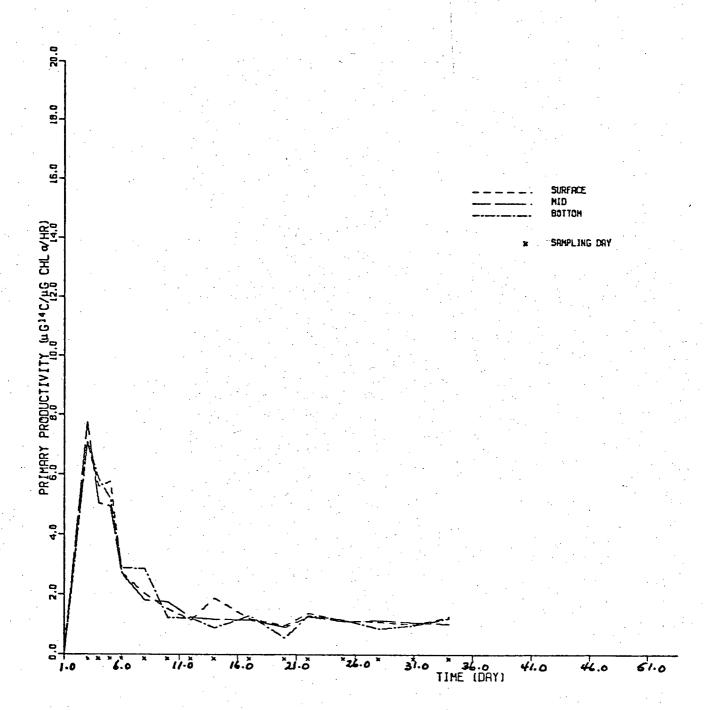
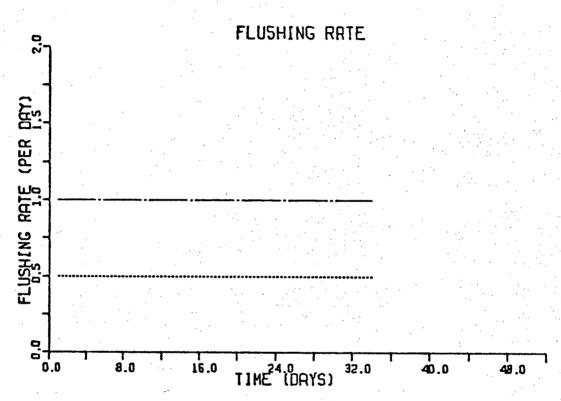


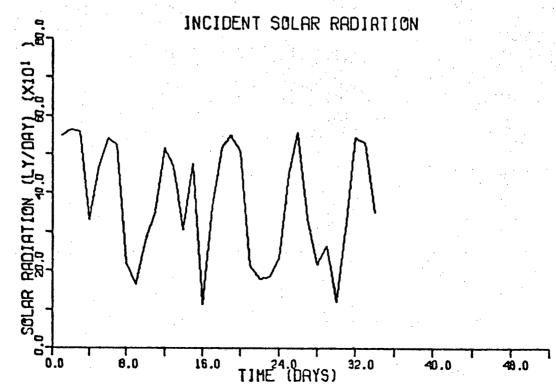
Figure 39. Primary productivity (standardized) during Experiment 3B



## FORCING CONDITIONS DURING EXPERIMENT 4

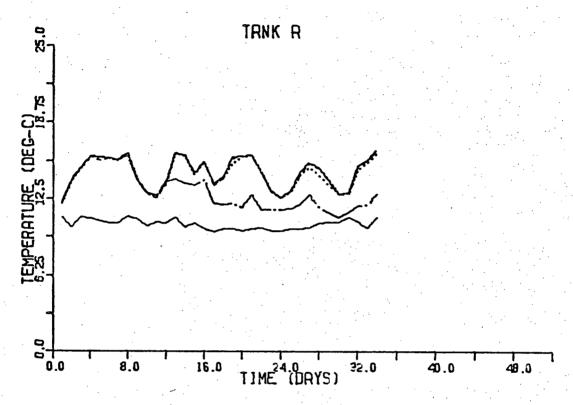
SOLAR RADIATION	<del></del>	•	
TRNK A	TANK	В	

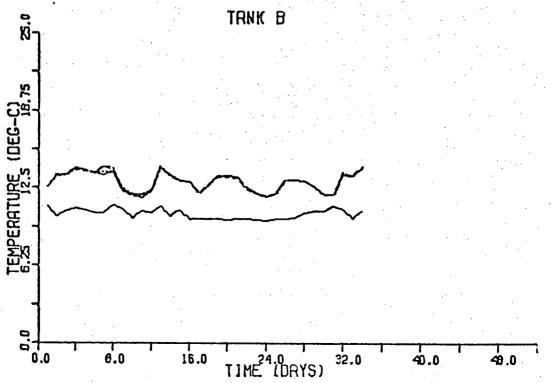




TEMPERATURE
DURING EXPERIMENT 4

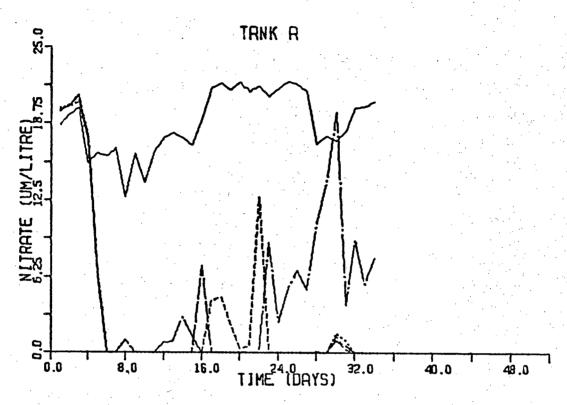


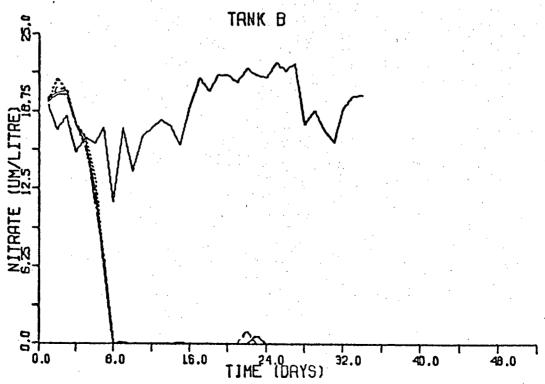




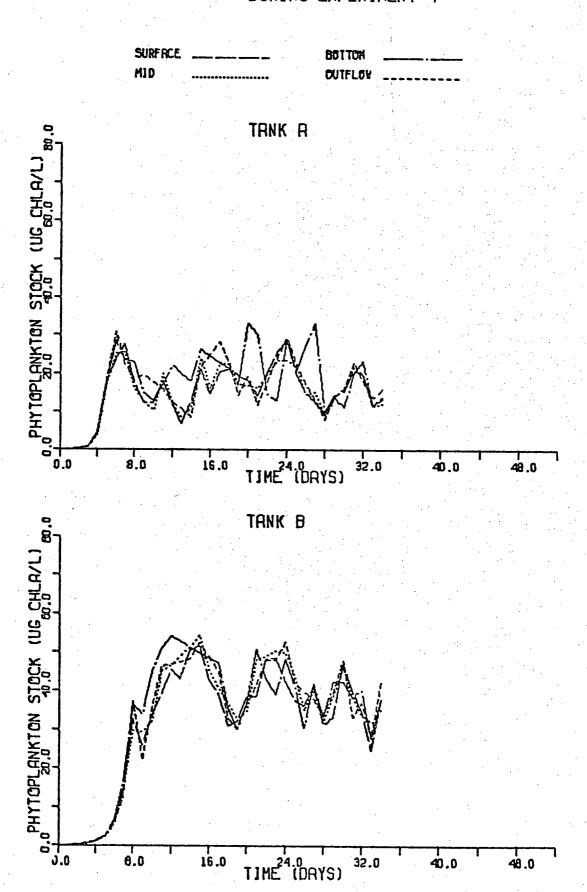
NITRATE DURING EXPERIMENT 4





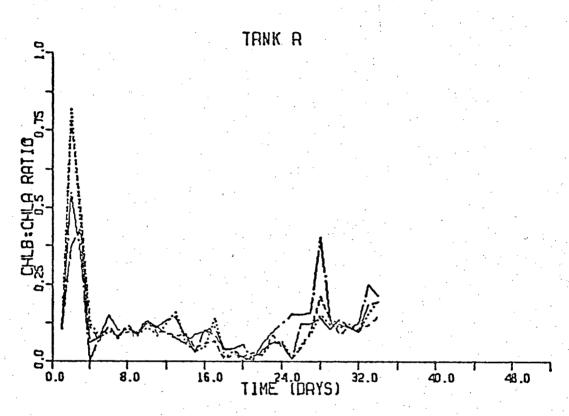


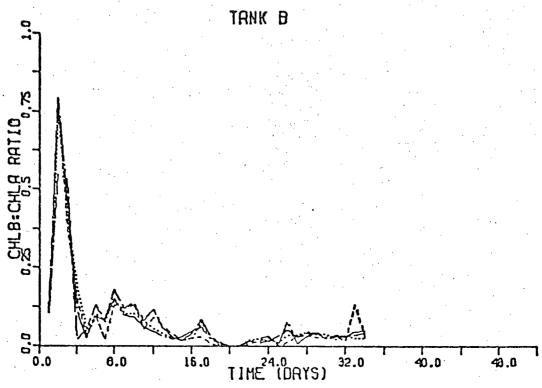
PHYTOPLANKTON DURING EXPERIMENT 4



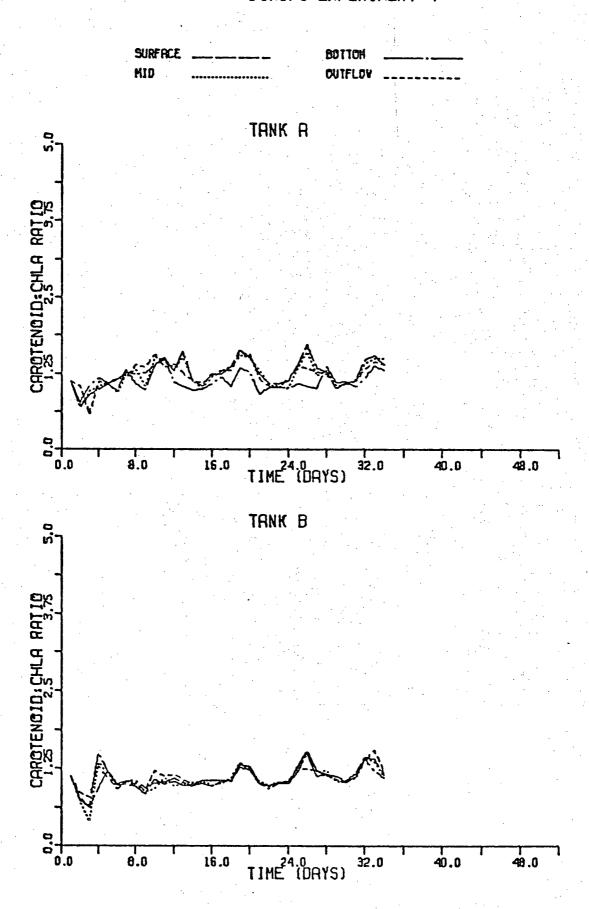
CHLB: CHLA RATIO DURING EXPERIMENT 4

SURFACE \_\_\_\_\_ BOTTON \_\_\_\_\_



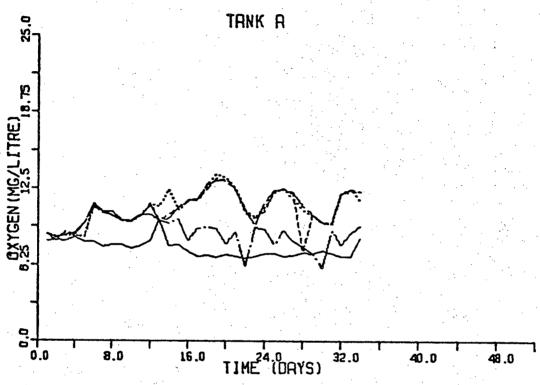


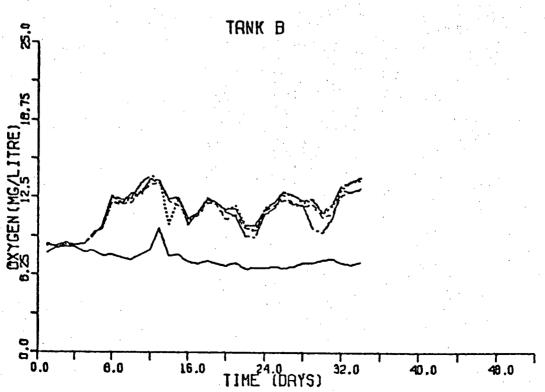
CAROTENOID: CHLA DURING EXPERIMENT 4



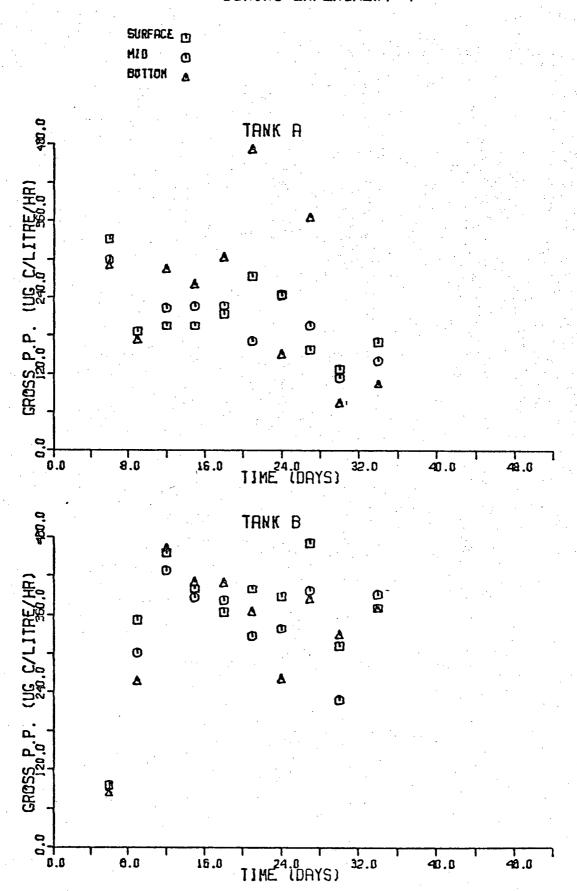
OXYGEN DURING EXPERIMENT 4

INFLOY \_\_\_\_\_\_ BOTTON \_\_\_\_\_\_
MID GUTFLOY \_\_\_\_\_



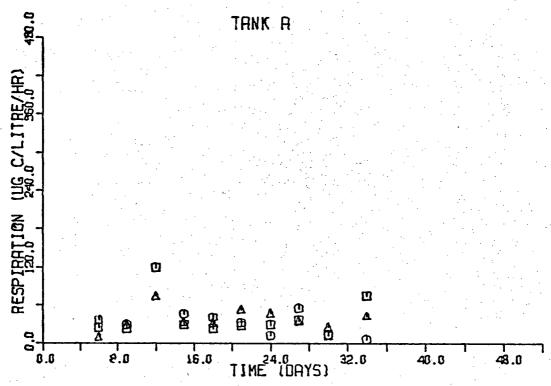


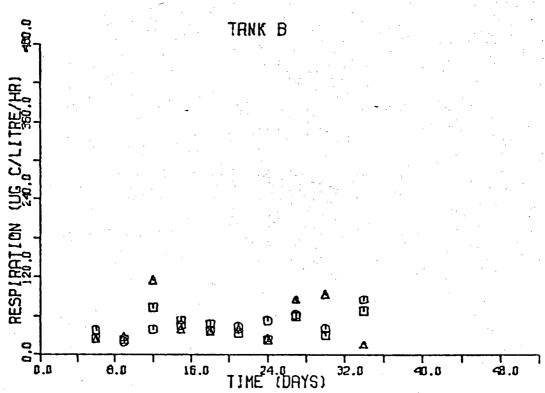
## GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY DURING EXPERIMENT 4



RESPIRATION RATE DURING EXPERIMENT 4

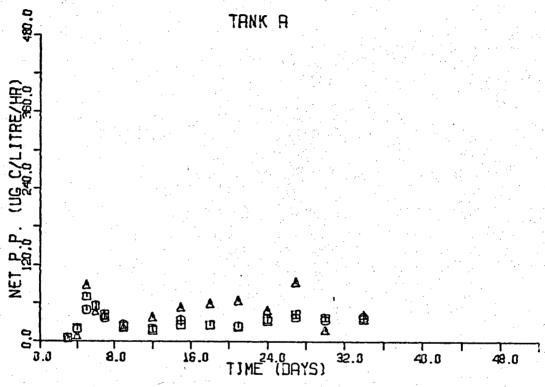


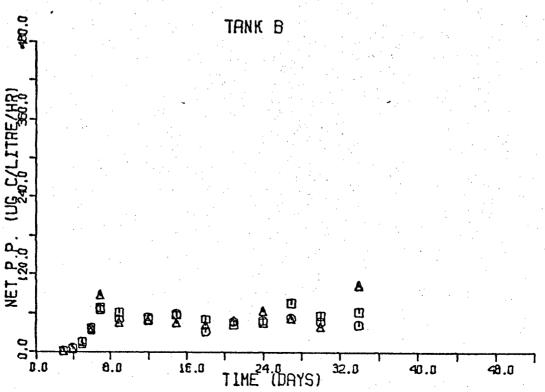




## FIGURE 49 NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY DURING EXPERIMENT 4

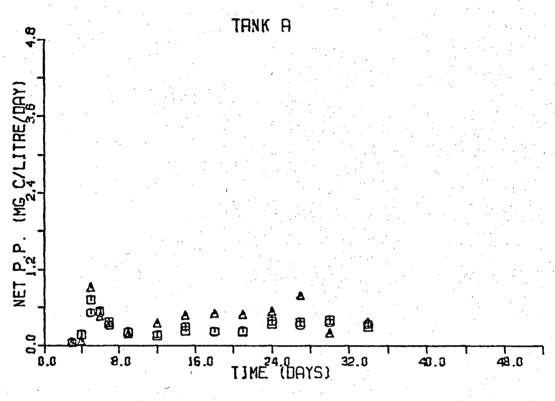
SURFACE (II)
MIB (II)
BOTTON A

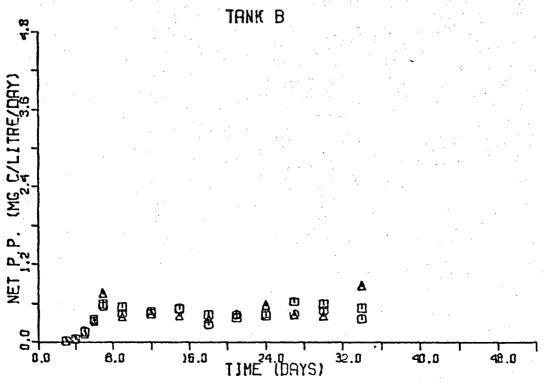




### NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (DAILY) DURING EXPERIMENT 4

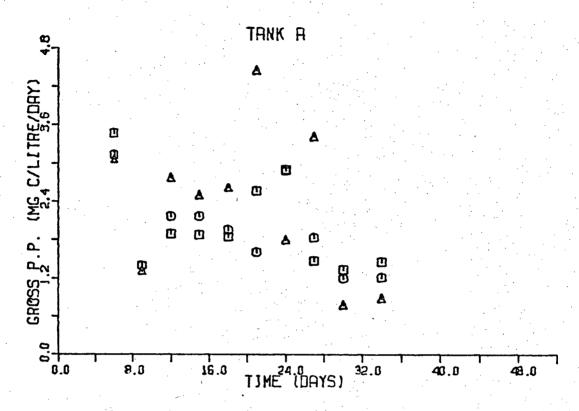
SURFACE (I)
HID (I)
BOTTON (A)

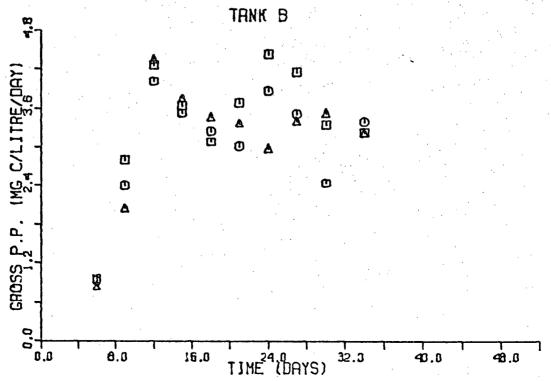




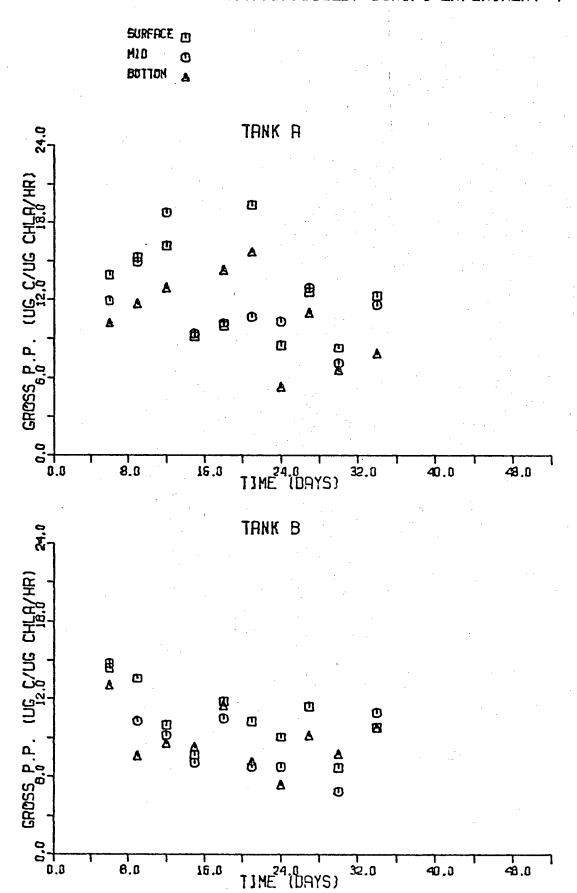
### GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (DAILY) DURING EXPERIMENT 4





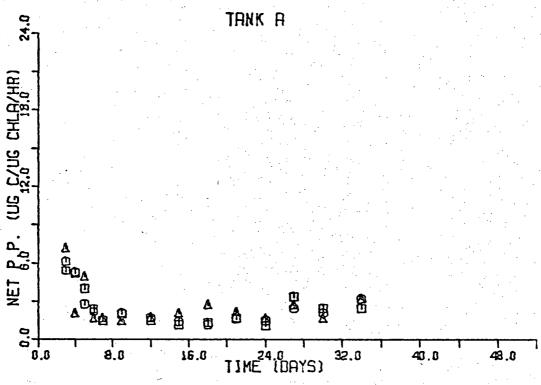


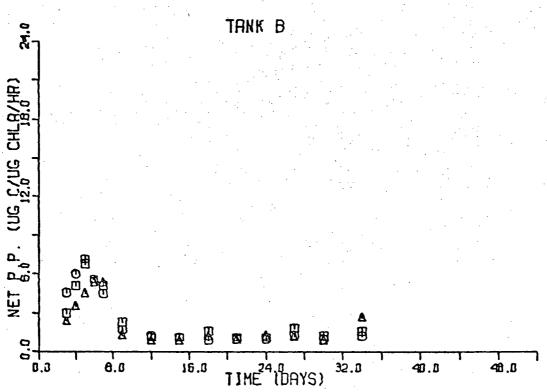
### GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 4



## NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 4

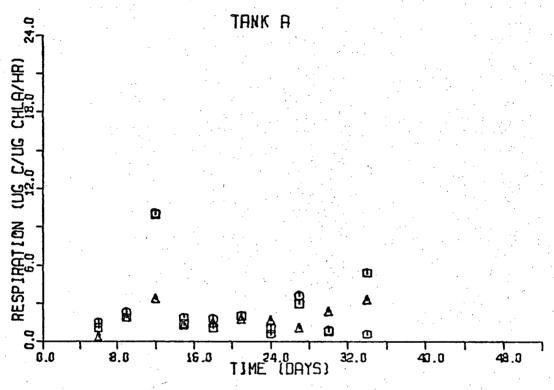


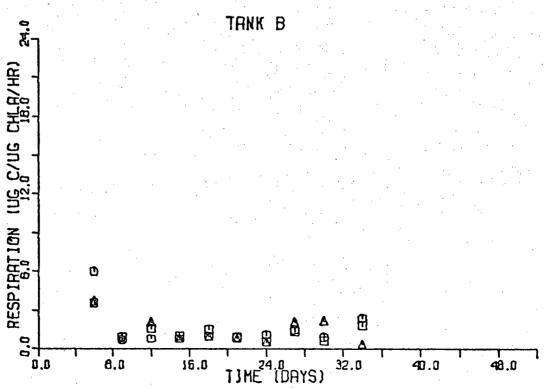




RESPIRATION RATE (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 4

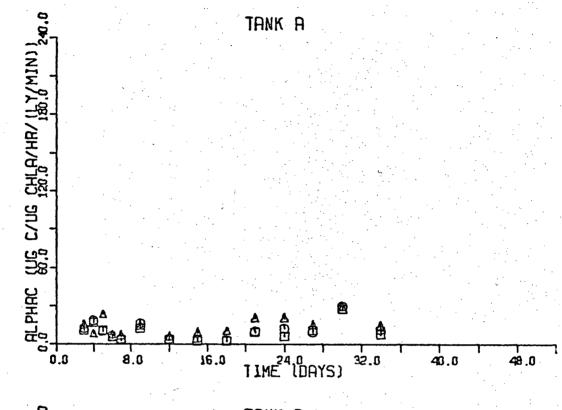
SURFACE (II)
MID (II)
BOTTON (A

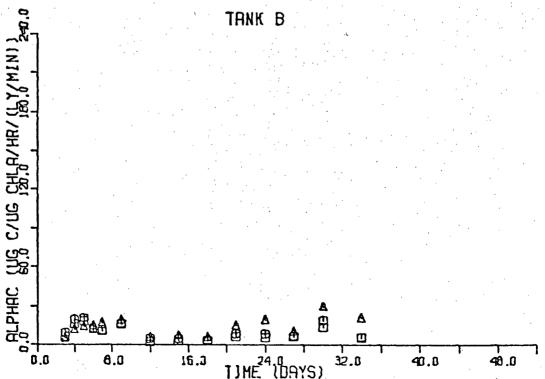




# ESTIMATES OF ALPHAC DURING EXPERIMENT 4

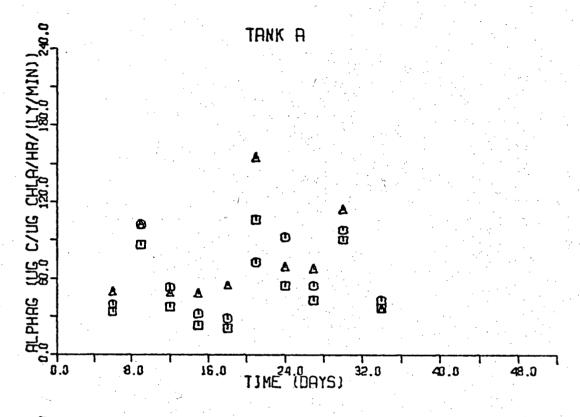
SURFACE (II)
MID (II)
BOTTON (A)

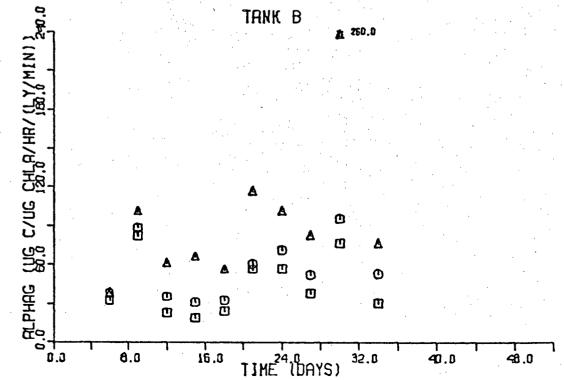


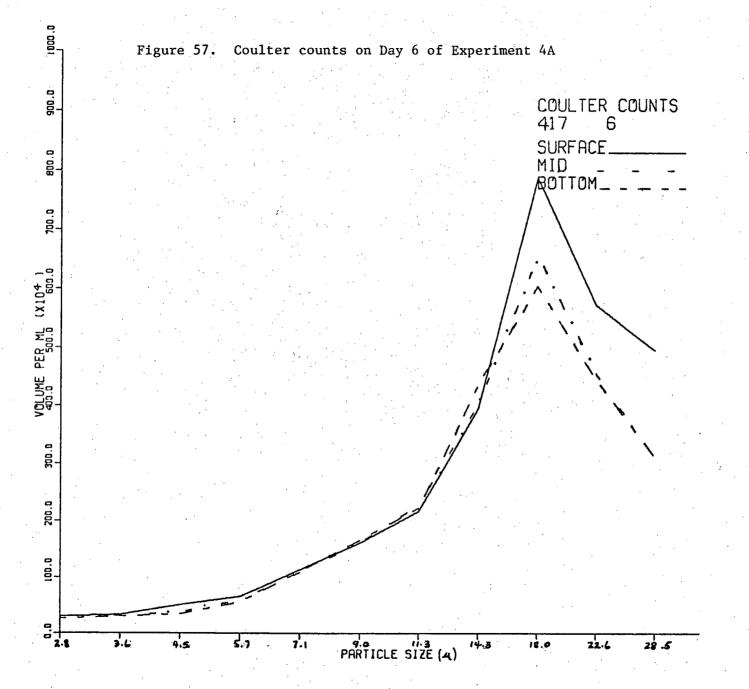


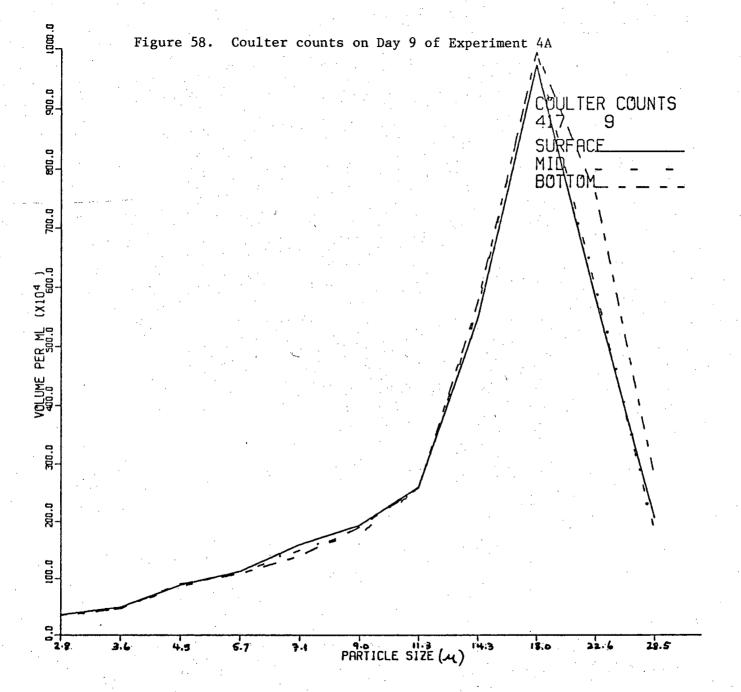
# ESTIMATES OF ALPHAG DURING EXPERIMENT 4

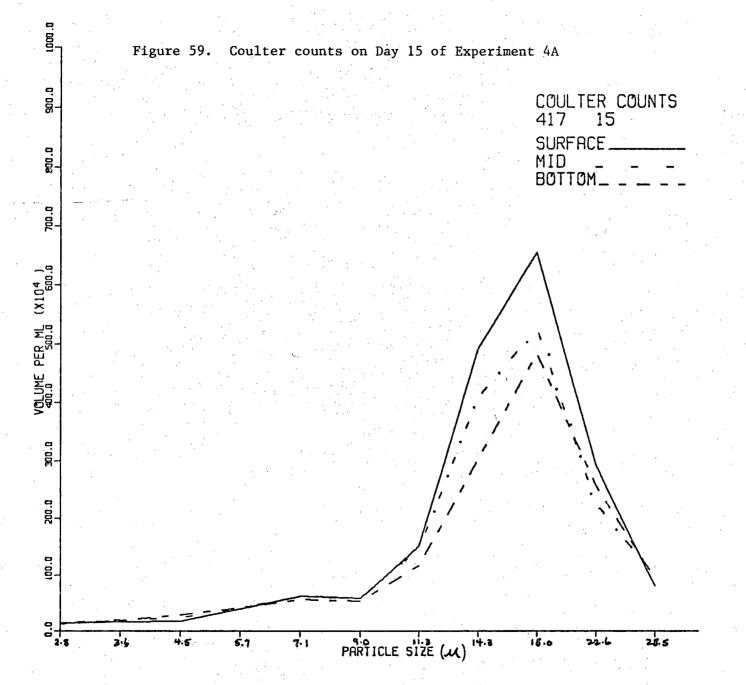
SURFACE (I)
MID (I)
BOTTON (A)

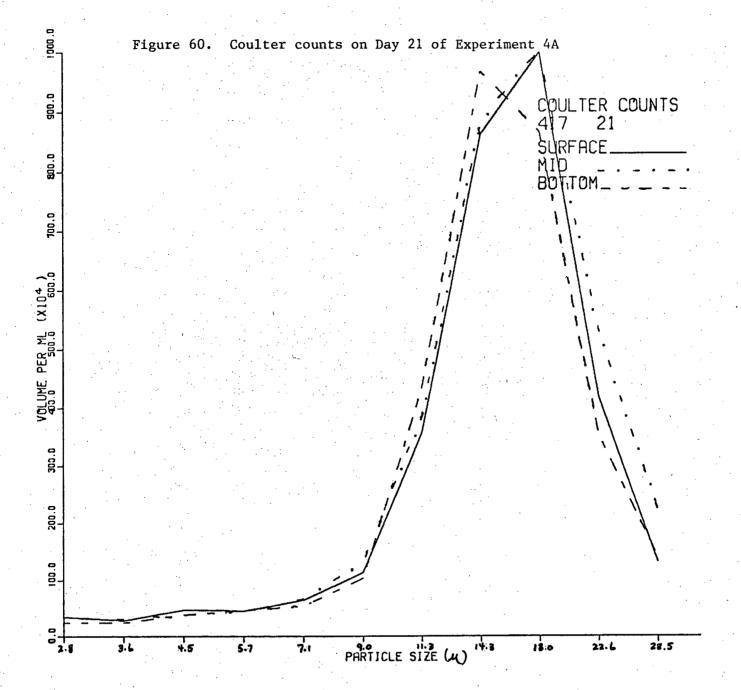


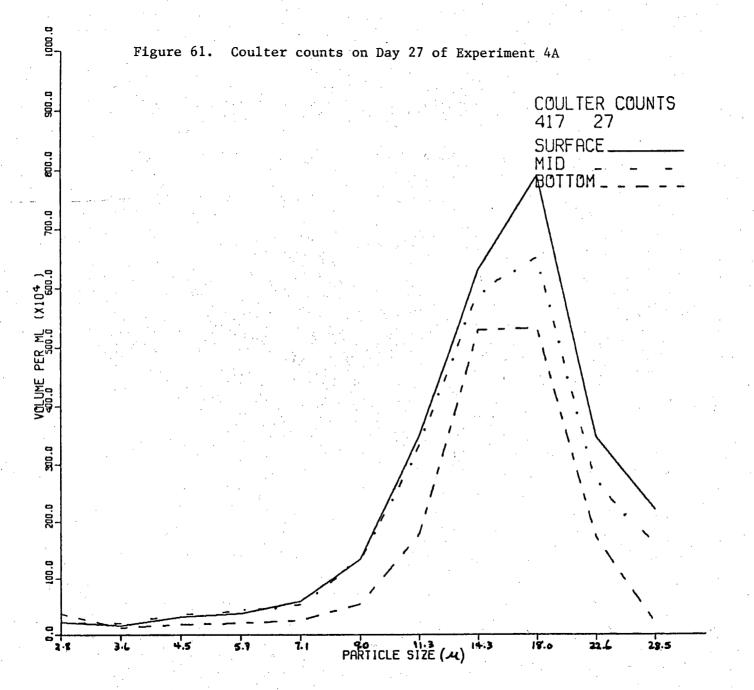






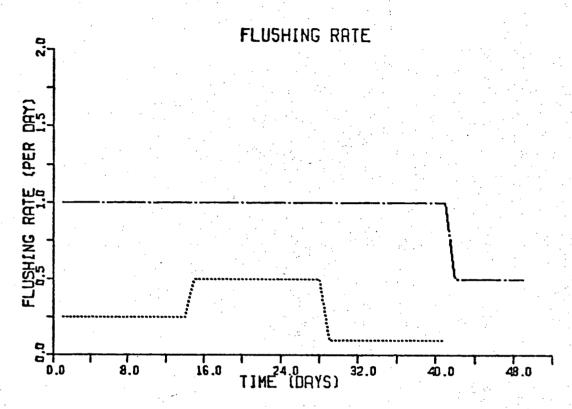


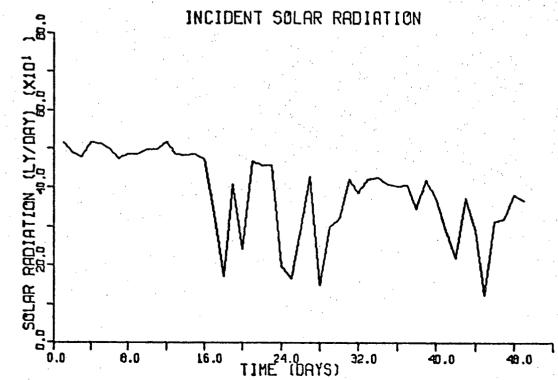




# FORCING CONDITIONS DURING EXPERIMENT 5

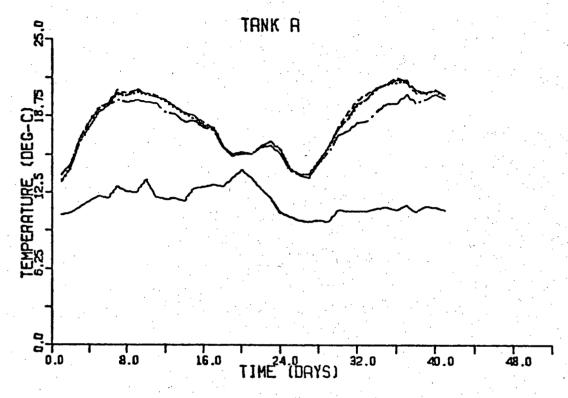
SOLAR RA	NOITRIO	 	. • `	. 1	
TRIK A	***********	TANK	8		

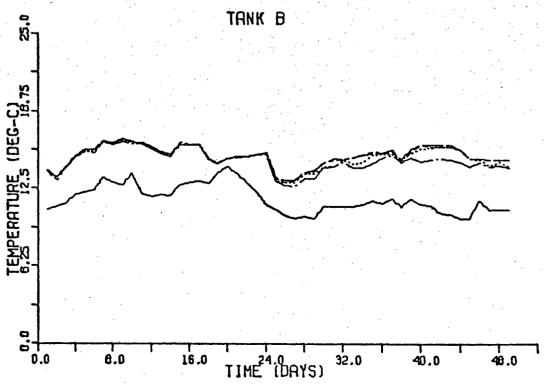




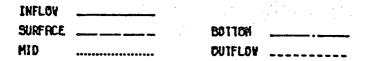
TEMPERATURE
DURING EXPERIMENT 5

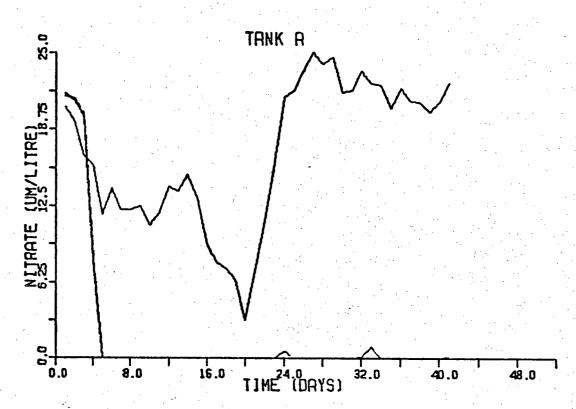


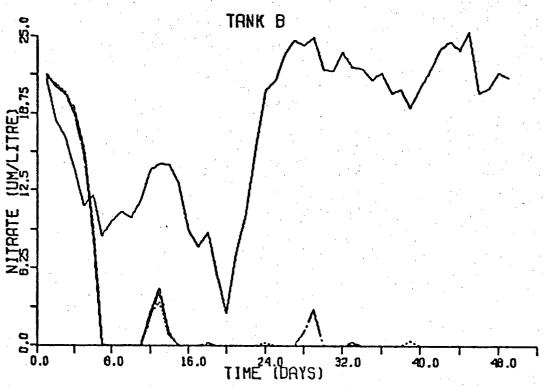




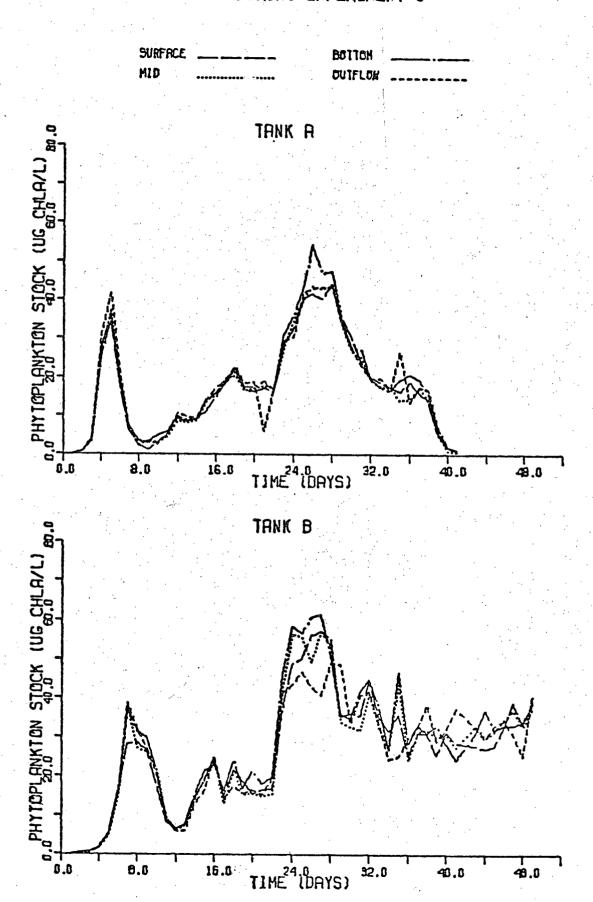
NITRATE DURING EXPERIMENT 5



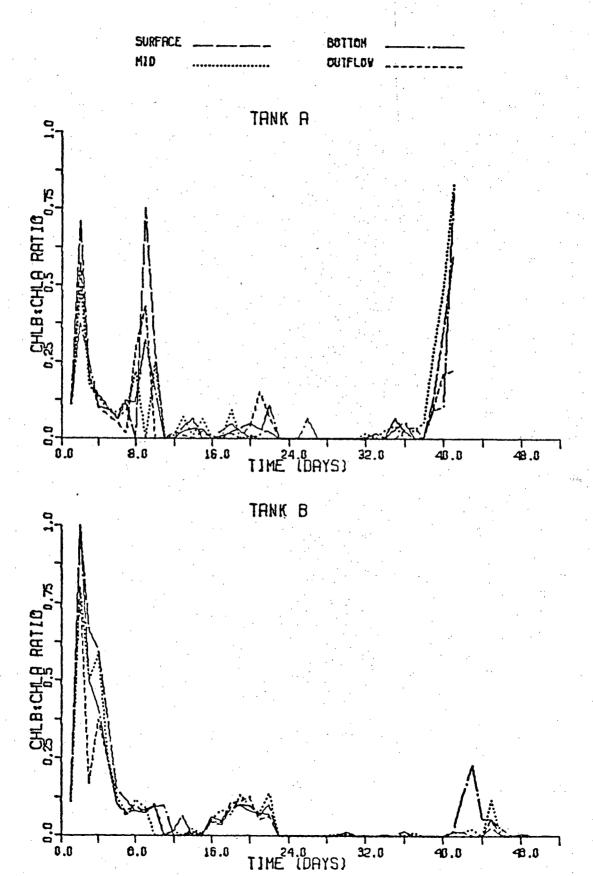




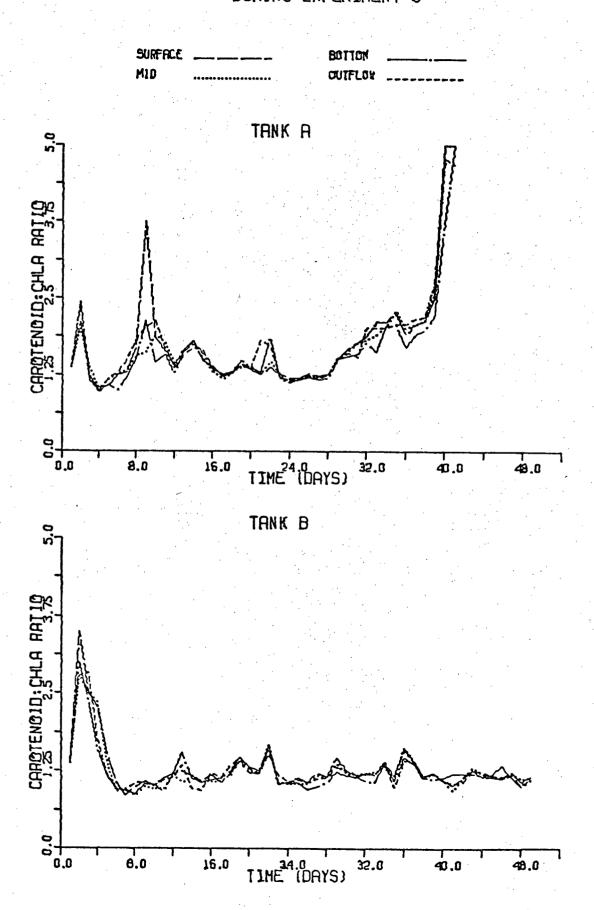
# PHYTOPLANKTON STOCK DURING EXPERIMENT 5



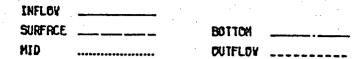
CHLB: CHLA RATIO DURING EXPERIMENT 5

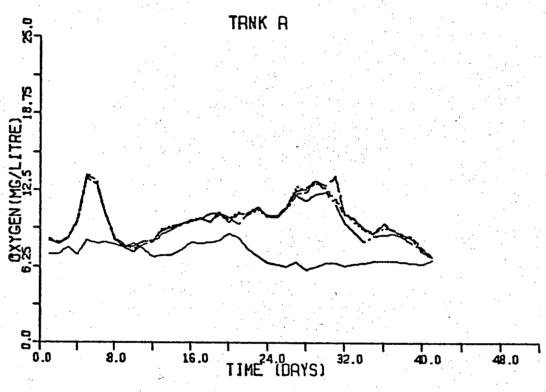


# FIGURE 67 CAROTENOID: CHLA RATIO DURING EXPERIMENT 5



OXYGEN DURING EXPERIMENT 5





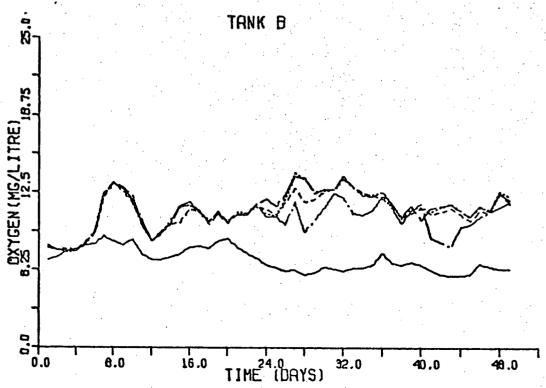
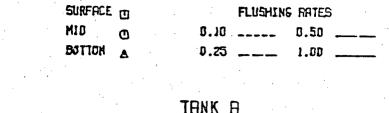
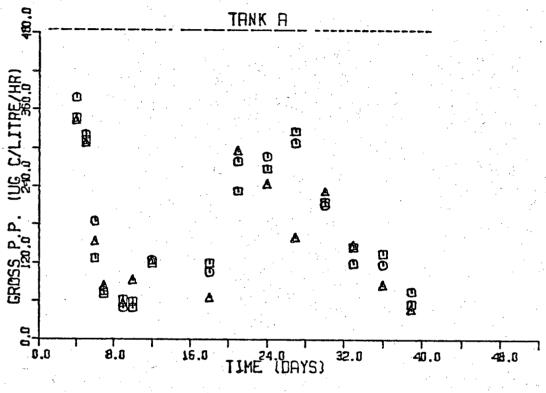
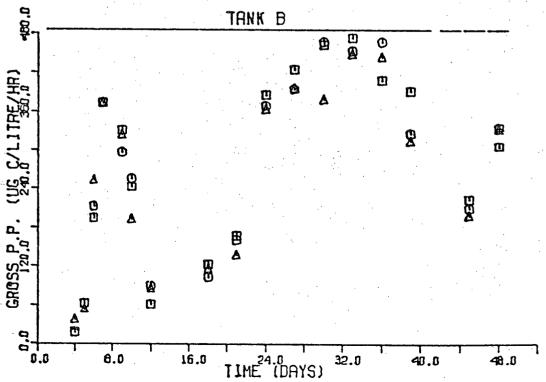


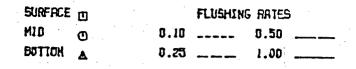
FIGURE 69 GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY DURING EXPERIMENT 5

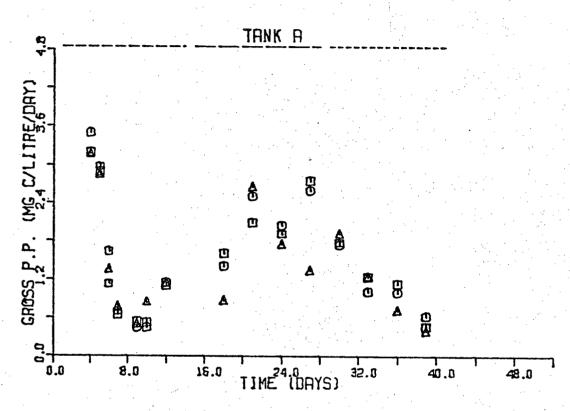


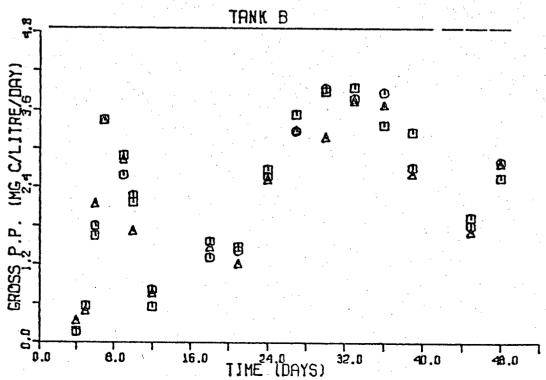




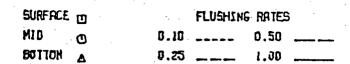
## GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (DAILY) DURING EXPERIMENT 5

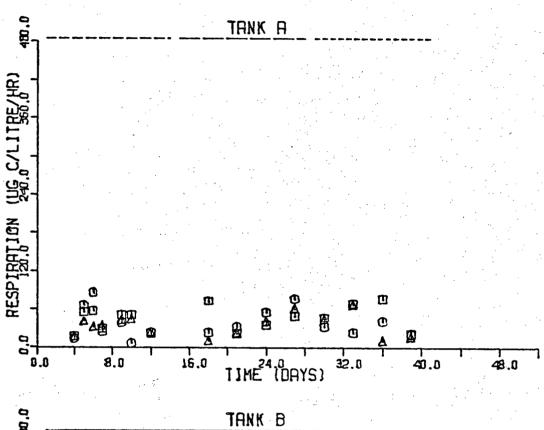


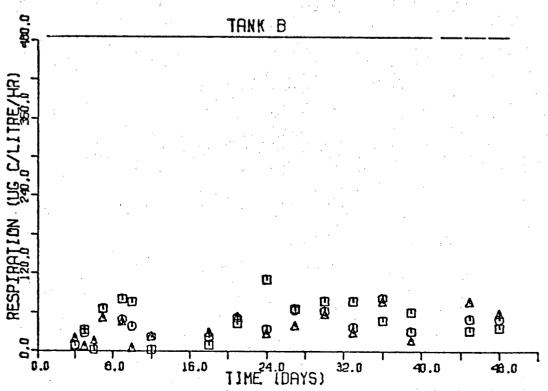




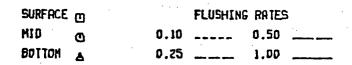
## RESPIRATION RATE DURING EXPERIMENT 5

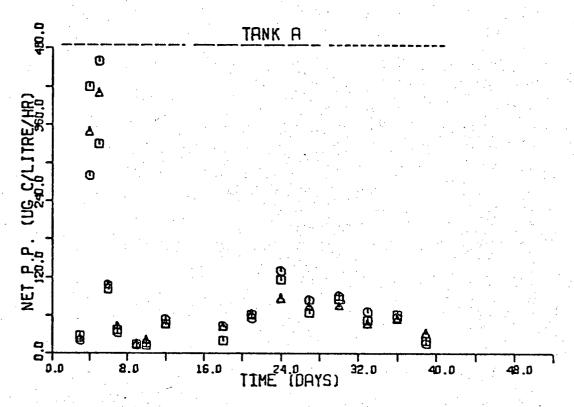


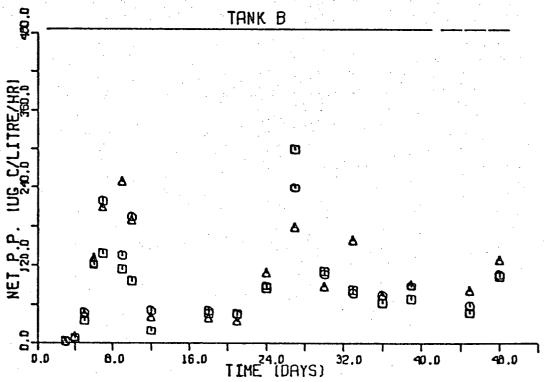




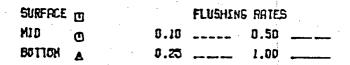
## FIGURE 72 NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY DURING EXPERIMENT 5

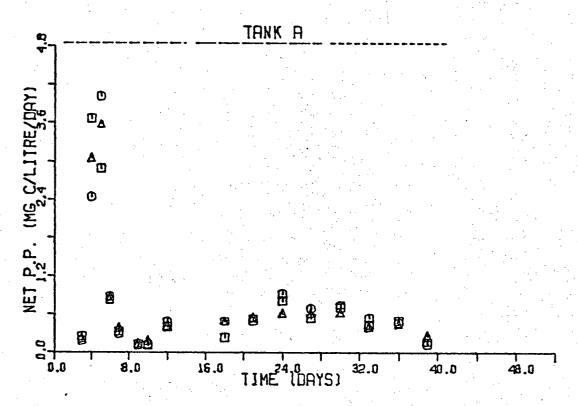


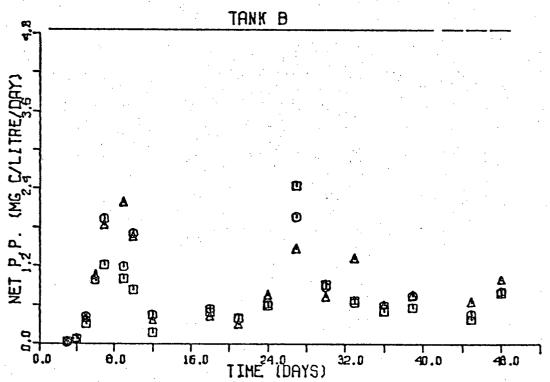




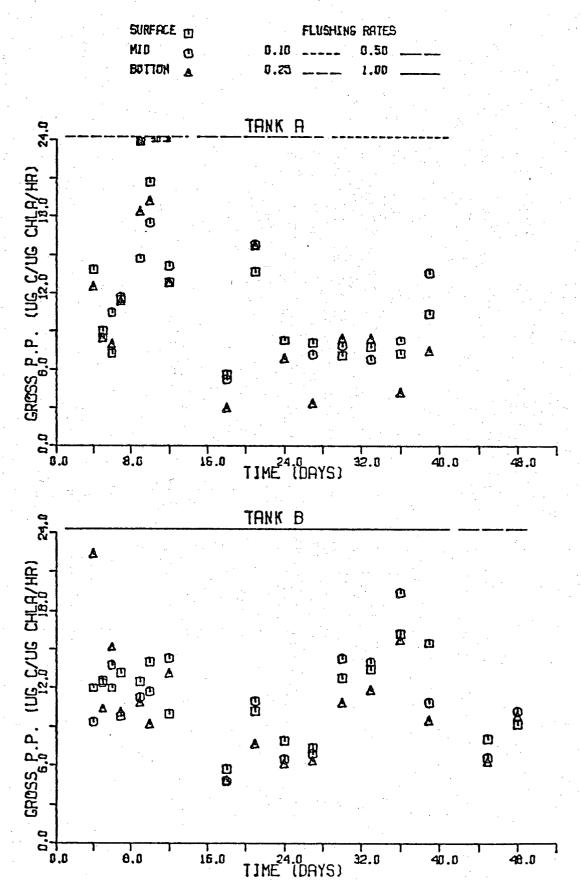
# FIGURE 73 NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (DAILY) DURING EXPERIMENT 5







#### FIGURE 74 GROSS PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 5



40.0

48.0

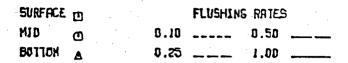
8.0

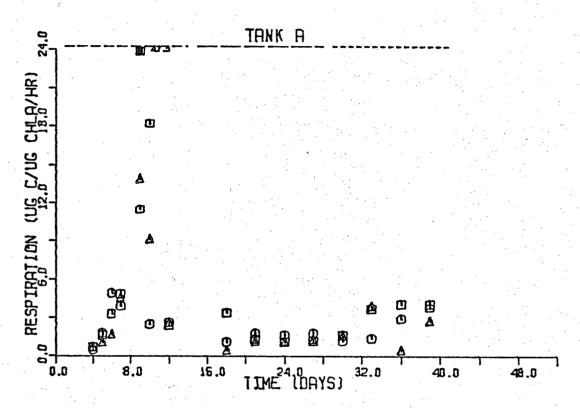
16.0

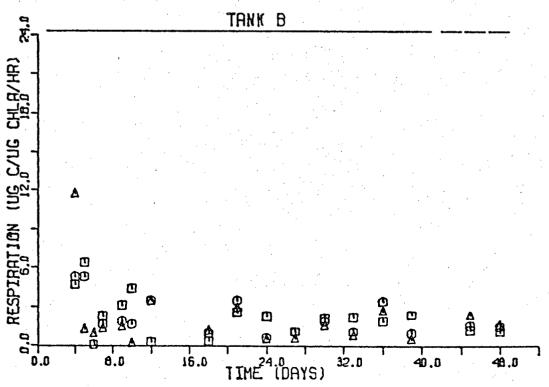
TIME (DAYS)

32.D

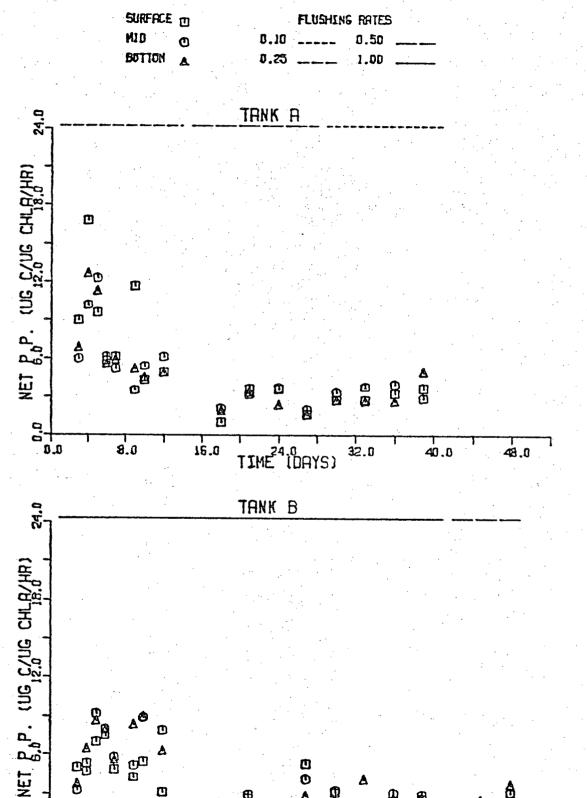
## RESPIRATION RATE (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 5







### NET PRIMARY PRODUCTIVITY (STANDARDIZED) DURING EXPERIMENT 5



回の

TIME (DAYS)

A

32.0

0

16.0

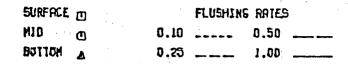
-0.0

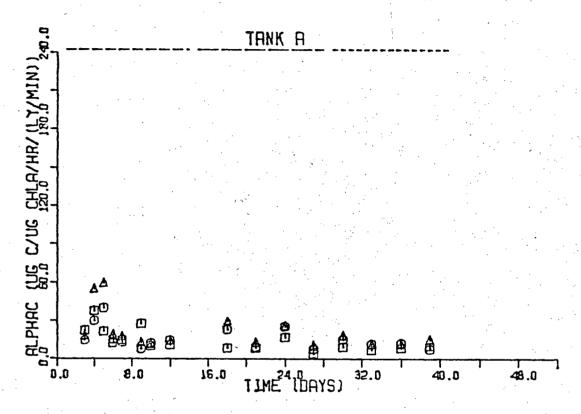
0.0

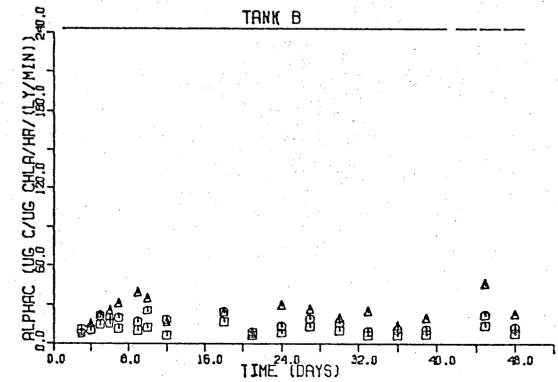
ð

40.0

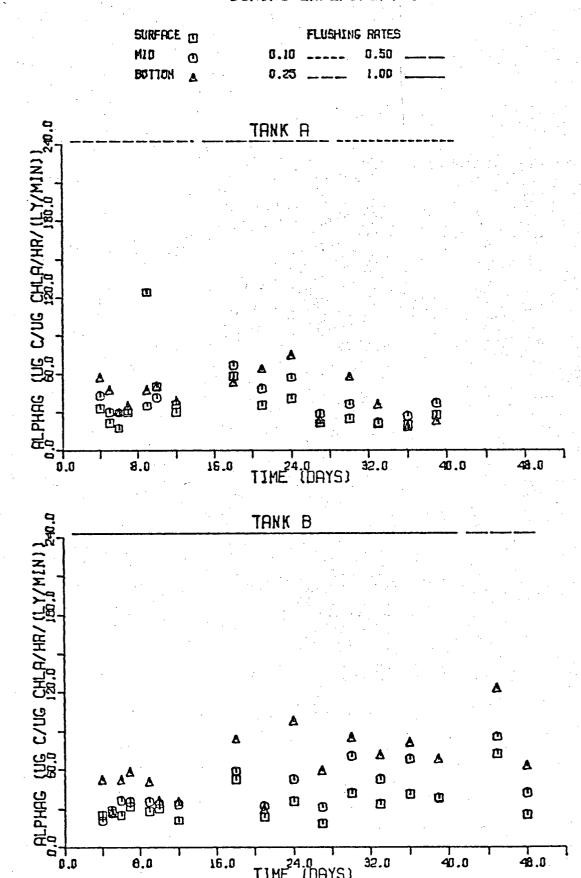
## FIGURE 77 ESTIMATES OF ALPHAC DURING EXPERIMENT 5





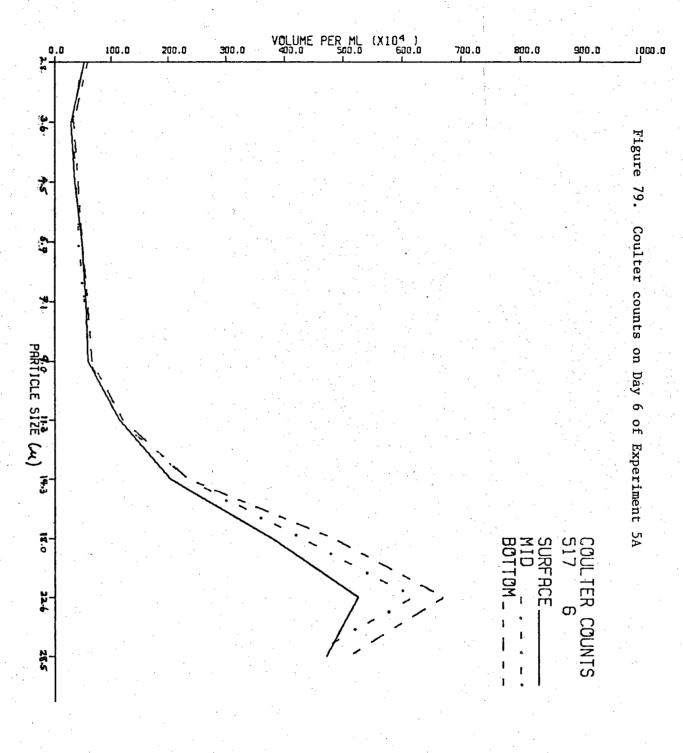


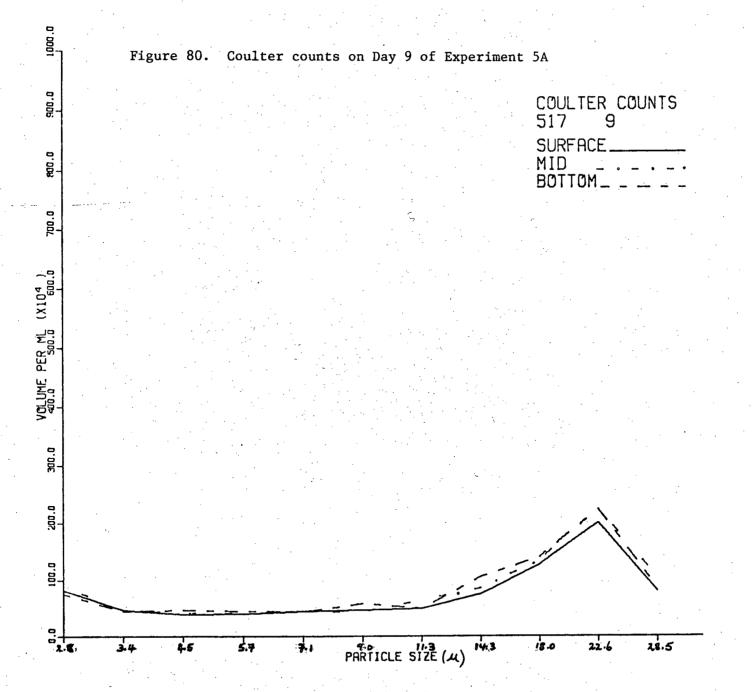
## ESTIMATES OF ALPHAG

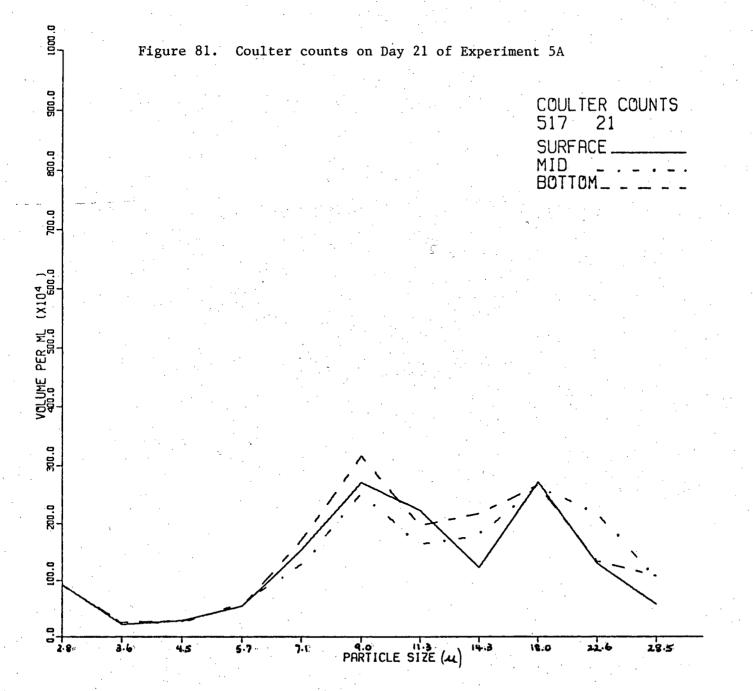


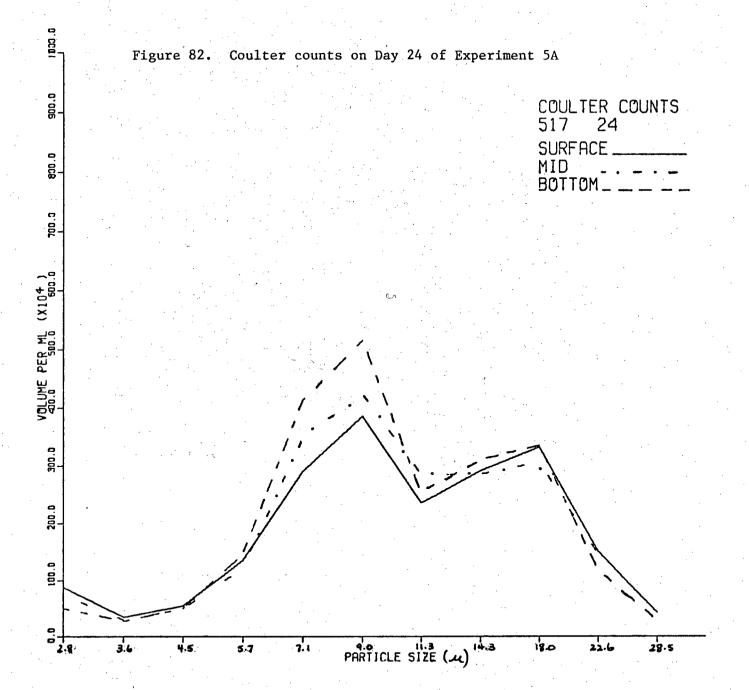
TIME (DAYS)

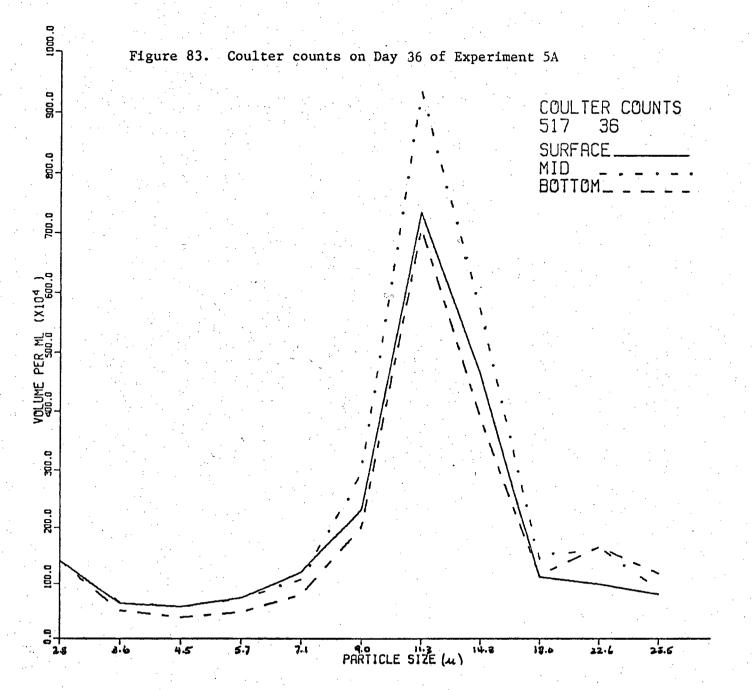
32.0

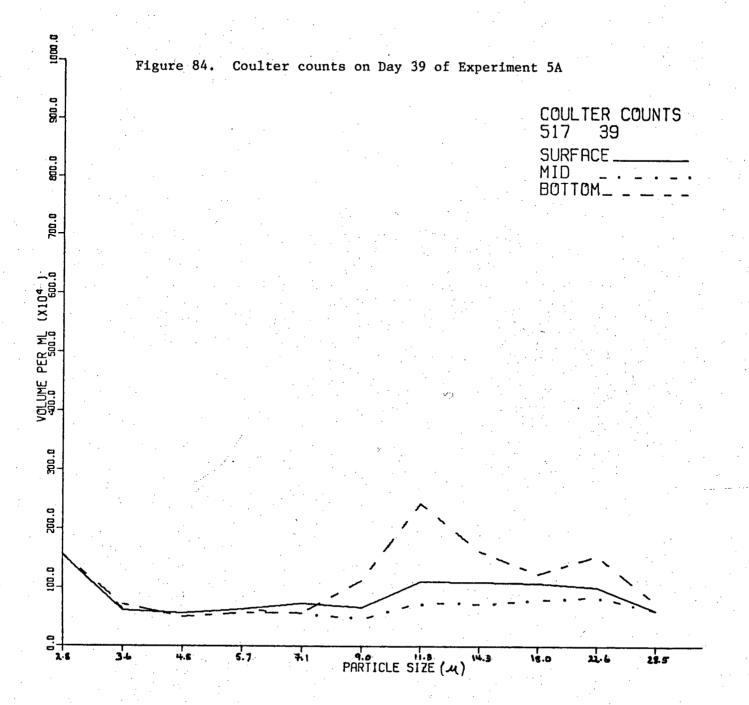


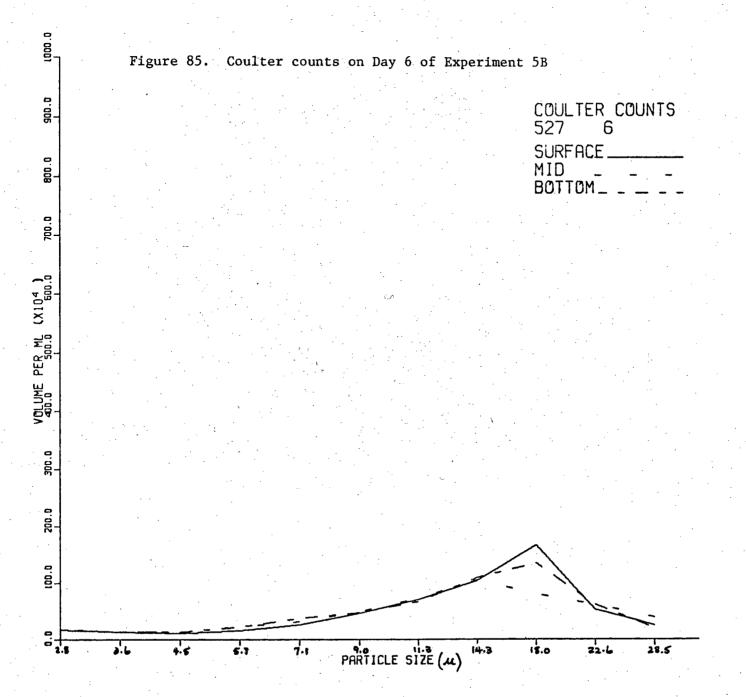


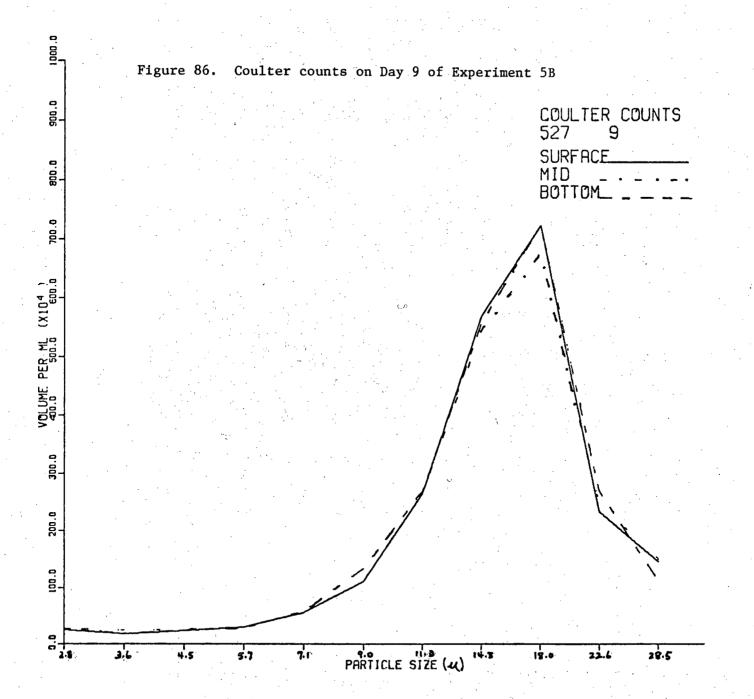


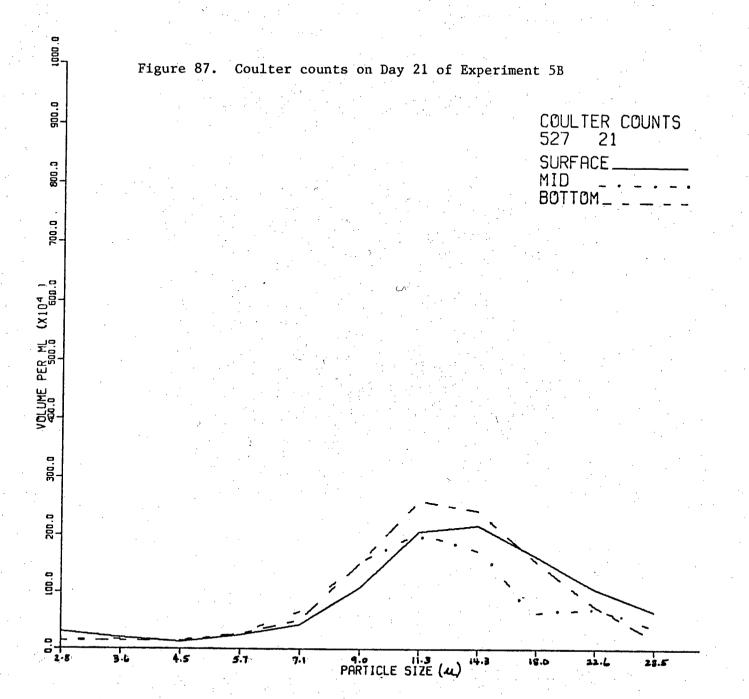


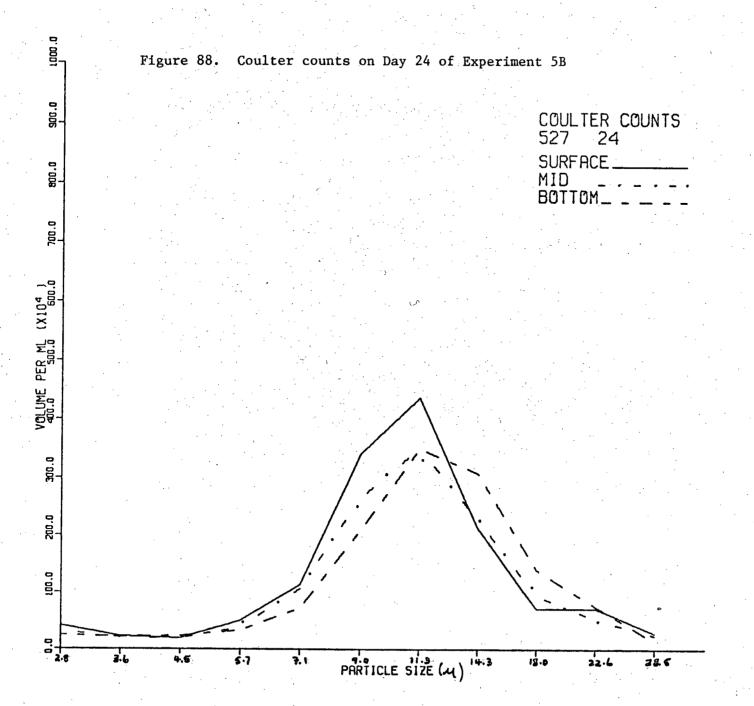


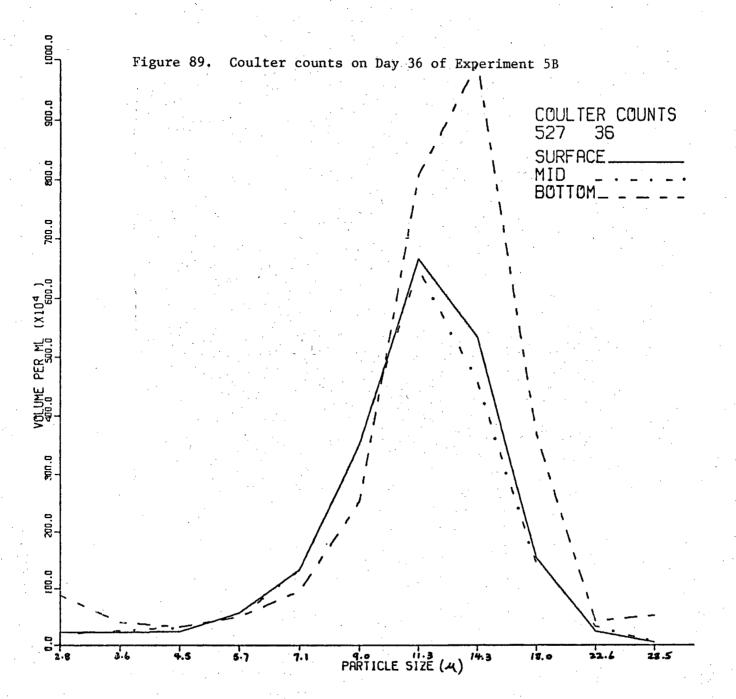


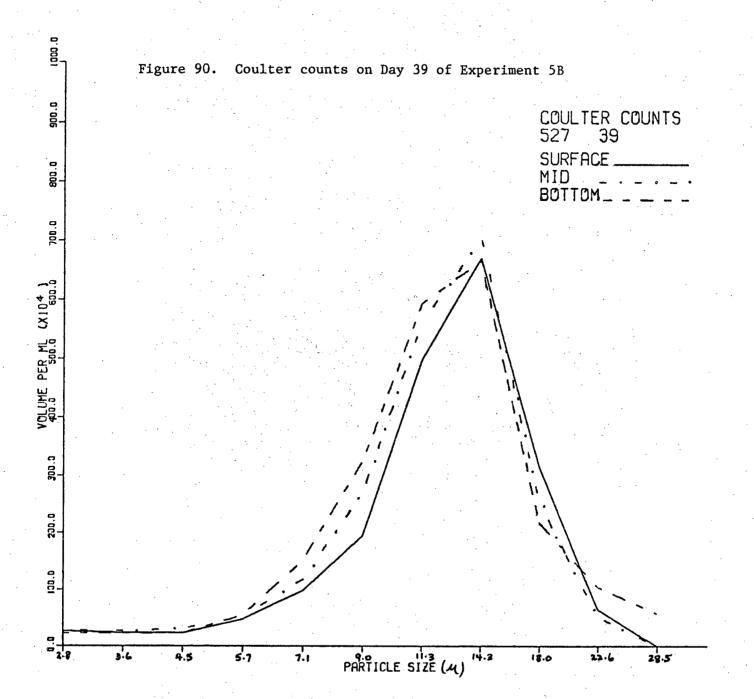




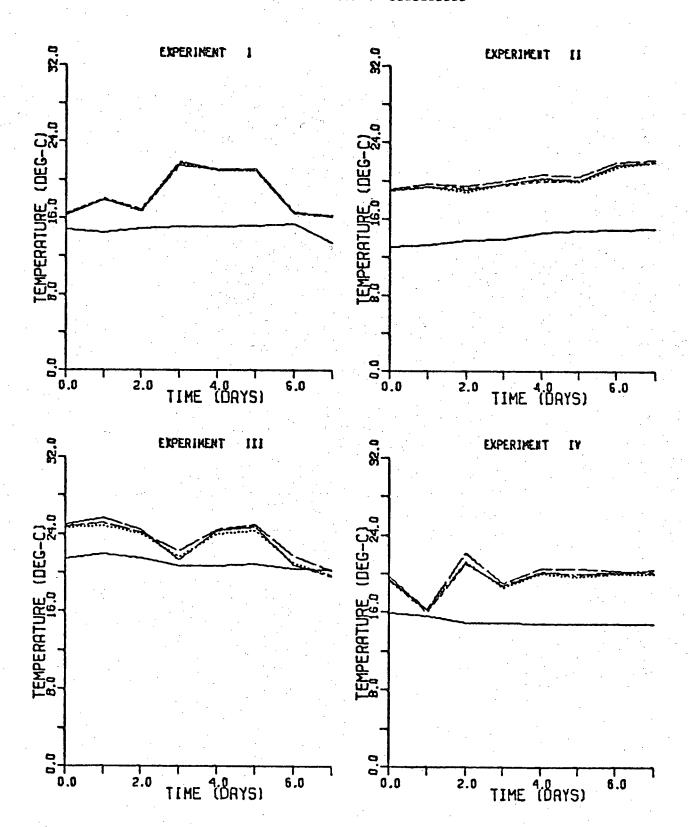








# TEMPERATURE IN TWO-STAGE OYSTER CULTURES



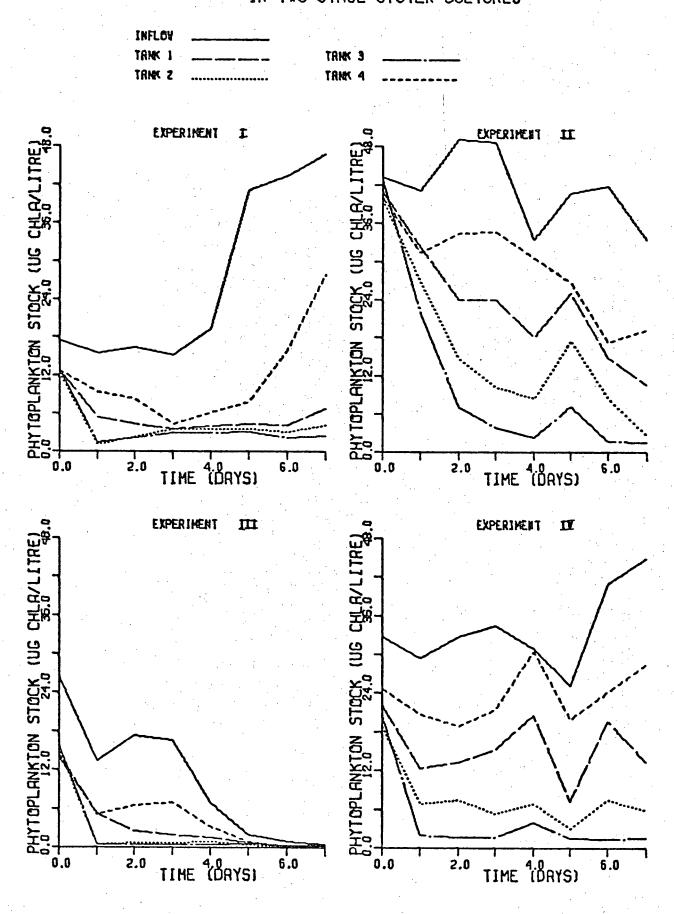
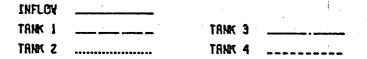


FIGURE 93

OXYGEN LEVELS
IN TWO-STAGE OYSTER CULTURES



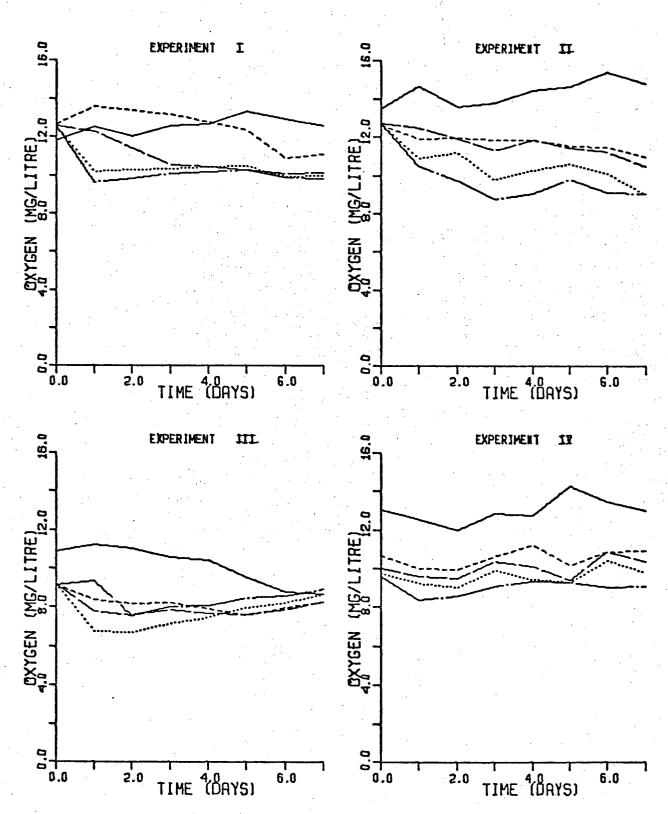


Figure 94. Growth of oysters as a function of DENS in the two-stage culture ( DENS 1 DENS 2 DENS 3)

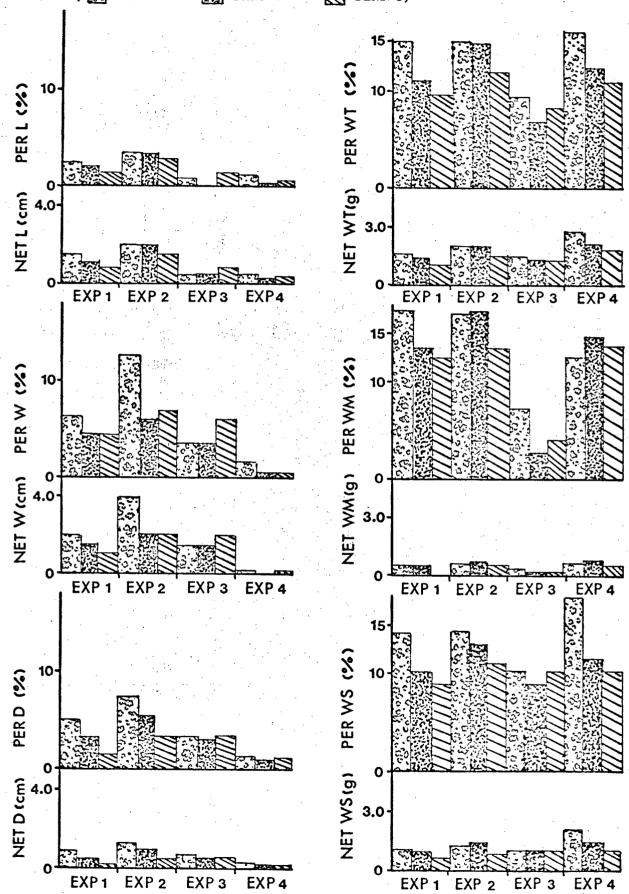


Figure 95. Growth of oysters as a function of SIZE in the two-stage culture ( SIZE 1 SIZE 2 SIZE 3 SIZE 4)

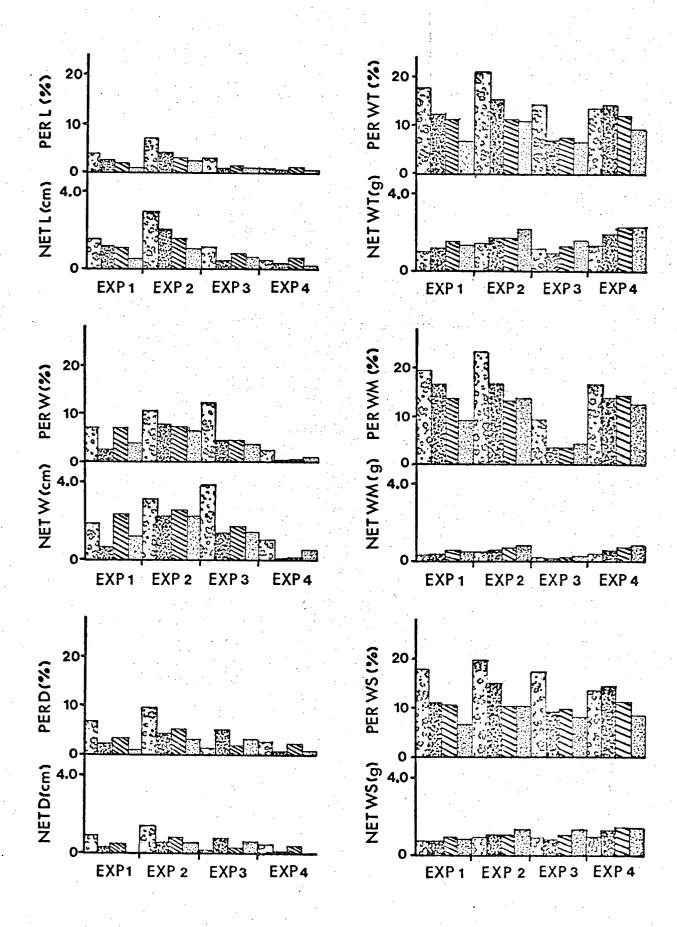


Figure 96. The 'P versus I' curves as a function of temperature and nitrate conditions.

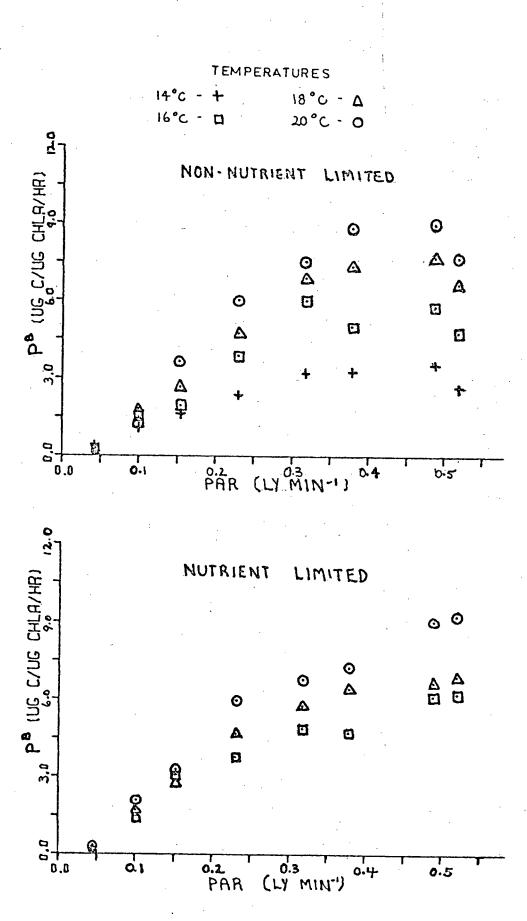


Figure 97. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5B: Run 1

PHYTO MAX= 64.2811 PHAV MAX= 54.175

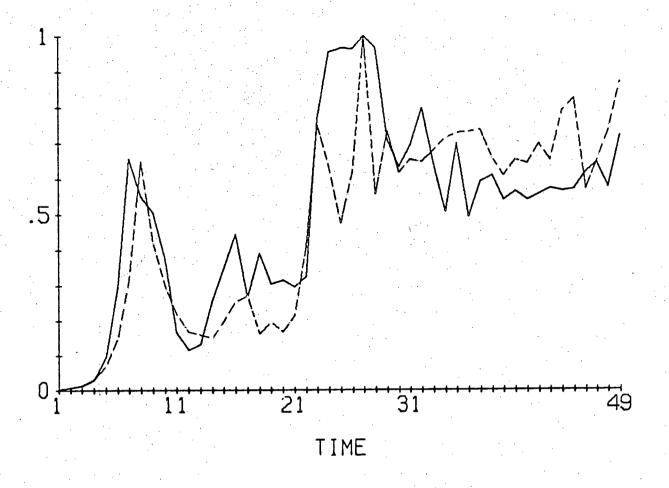


Figure 98. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5B: Run 2

PHYTO MAX= 59.1883 PHAV MAX= 54.175

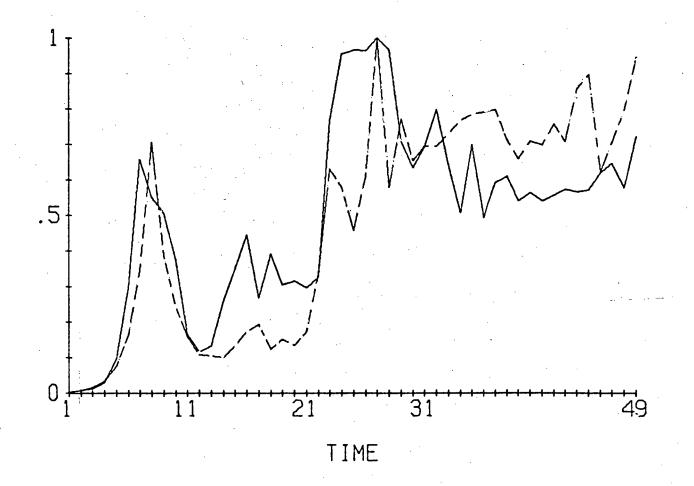


Figure 99. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5B: Run 3

PHYTO MAX= 69.1546 PHAV MAX= 54.175

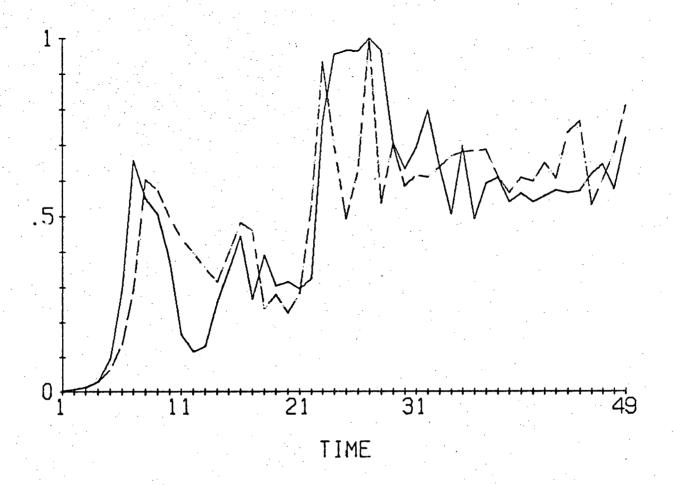
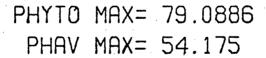


Figure 100. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5B: Run 4



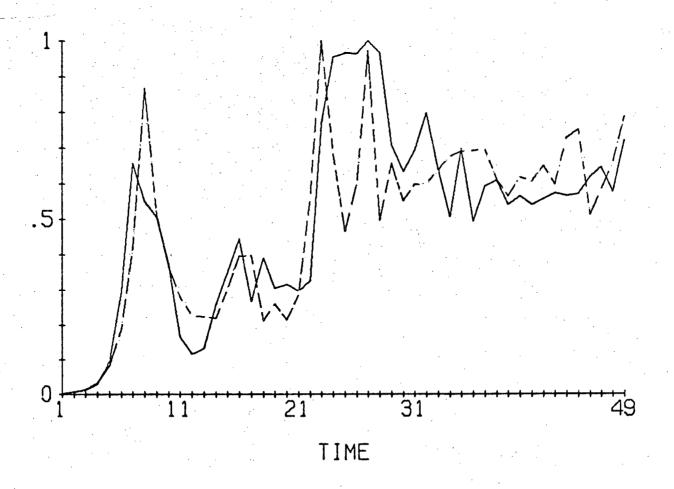


Figure 101. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5A: Run 1

PHYTO MAX= 62.8214 PHAV MAX= 45.575

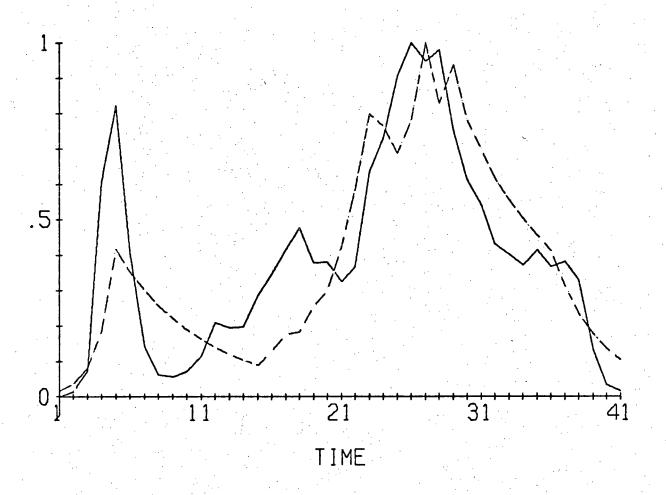


Figure 102. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5A: Run 2

PHYTO MAX= 44.6487 PHAV MAX= 45.575

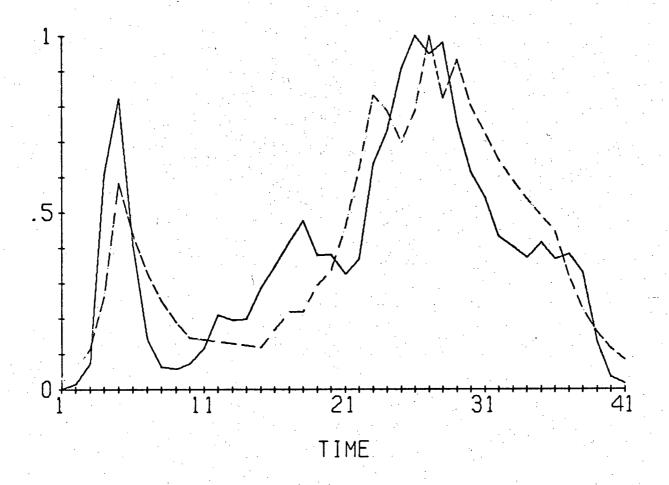
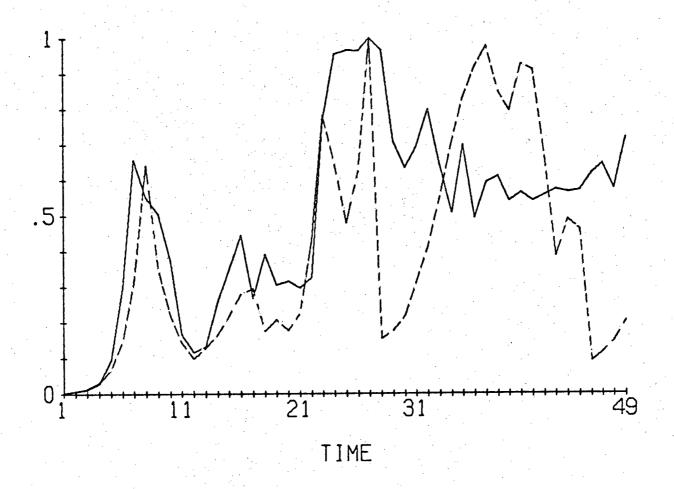


Figure 103. Comparison of the simulated (PHYTO---) versus actual (PHAV) phytoplankton stock during Experiment 5B: Run 1 with a grazing term added on Day 27

PHYTO MAX= 65.2397 PHAV MAX= 54.175



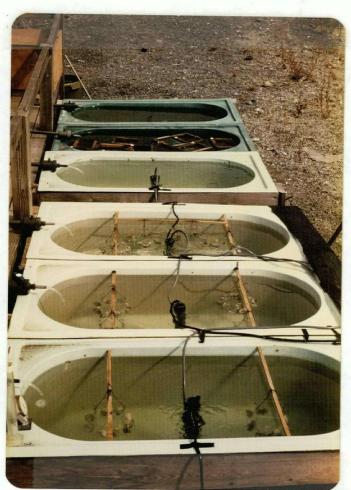


PLATE I
Herbivore tanks in the two-stage culture experiments



PLATE II

Artificial cultch in the two-stage culture experiments

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

Anderson, G.C. and Zeutschel, R.P. 1970. Release of dissolved organic matter by marine phytoplankton in coastal and offshore areas of the N.E. Pacific Ocean. Limnol.Oceanogr. 15:402-407.

Ansell, A.D., Raymont, J.E.G., Lander, K.F., Crowley, E. and Shackley, P. 1963. Studies on the mass culture of <u>Phaeodactylum</u> II. The growth of <u>Phaeodactylum</u> and other species in outdoor tanks. Limnol. Oceanogr. 8:184-206.

Antia, N. J., McAllister, C. D., Parsons, T. R., Stephens, K. and Strickland, J. D. H. 1963. Further measurements of primary production using a large-volume plastic sphere. Limnol. Oceanogr. 8: 166-183.

Baab, J.S., Hamm, G.L., Haines, K.C., Chu, A. and Roels, O.A., 1973. Shellfish mariculture in an artificial upwelling system. Nat. Shell. Ass. Proc. 63:63-67.

Bella, D.A. 1970. Simulating the effect of sinking and vertical mixing on algal population dynamics. J. Water Poll. Cont. Fed. 42 (5, Part2): B140-R152.

Bevington, P.R. 1969. Data reduction and error analysis for the physical sciences. McGraw-Hill Publishers, N.Y. 336p.

Bierman, V.J. Jr., Verhoff, F.H., Poulson, T.L., and Tenney, M.W. 1974. Multi-nutrient dynamic models of algal growth and species competition in eutrophic lakes. In. Modelling the eutrophication process. Eds., E.J. Middlesbrook, D.H. Falkenburg and T.E. Maloney. Ann Arbour Sc. Publ. Inc., Ann Arbour, Michigan., p. 89-110.

Brown, P.S. and Parsons, T.R. 1972. The effect of simulated upwelling on the maximization of primary productivity and the formation of phytodetritus. Nem. Ist. Ital. Idrobiol. 29 Suppl.: 169-183.

caperon, J. 1967. Population growth in micro-organisms limited by food supply. Ecology 48:715-722.

Caperon, J. and Myer, J. 1972. Nitrogen-limited growth of marine phytoplankton I. Changes in population characteristics with steady-state growth rates. Deep-Sea Res. 19:601-618.

Caperon, J., 1973. A trophic level ecosystem model analysis of the plankton community in a shallow water subtropical estuarine embayment. In., Estuarine Research, V1., Ed., L.E., Cronin. Academic Press, N.Y., p. 691-701.

Cassin, J.M. and McLaughlin, J.J.A. 1971. Phytoplankton cycle of Goose Creek, New York. In. Estuarine Microbial Ecology. Eds. L.H. Stevenson and R.R. Colwell. University of S. Carolina Press. p. 365-386.

Conway, H.L. 1977. Interactions of inorganic nitrogen in the uptake and assimilation by marine phytoplankton. Math. Biosc. 39:222-232.

Conway, H.L., Harrison, P.J., and Davis, C.O. 1977. Marine diatoms grown in chemostats under silicate or ammonium limitation II. Transient response of <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> to a single addition of the limiting nutrient. Math. Biosc. 35:187-199.

Cushing, D. H., 1971. Upwelling and the production of fish., Adv. Mar. Biol., 9:255-334.

Davis, C.O. 1976. Continuous culture of marine diatoms under silicate limitation II. Effect of light intensity on growth and nutrient uptake of <u>Skeletonema costatum</u>. J. Phycol. 12:291-300.

Davis, C.O., Harrison, P.J., and Dugdale, R.C. 1973. Continuous culture of marine diatoms under silicate limitation I. Synchronized life cycles of <u>Skeletonema costatum</u>. J. Phycol. 9:175-180.

Degobbis, D. 1973. On the storage of seawater samples for ammonia determination. Limnol.Oceanogr., 18:146-150.

Dickman, N., 1969. Some effects of lake renewal on phytoplankton productivity and species composition. Limnol.Oceanogr., 14:660-666.

Di Toro, D.M., O.Connor, D.J., and Thomann, R.V. 1975. Phytoplankton-zooplankton-nutrient interaction model for Western Lake Ontario. In. Systems Analysis and Simulation in Ecology, V.3. Ed. B.C. Patten. Academic Press, N.Y. p. 423-474.

Dunstan, W.M. and Tenore, K.R. 1972. Intensive outdoor culture of marine phytoplankton enriched with sewage effluent. Aquaculture 1:181-192.

Dunstan, W.M. and Tenore, K.R. 1974. Control of species composition in enriched mass cultures of natural phytoplankton populations. J.Appl.Ecol. 11:529-536.

Epifano, C.E. and Mootz, C.A. 1976. Growth of oysters in a recirculating mariculture system. Nat. Shell. Ass. Proc. 65:32-37.

Eppley, R. W. and Sloan, P.R. 1965. Carbon balance experiments with marine phytoplankton. J. Fish. Res. Bd. Can. 22: 1083-1097.

Eppley, R.W. and Dyer, D.L. 1965. Predicting production in light-limited continuous cultures of algae. Arch. Microbiol. 13:833-837.

Eppley, R. W., Rogers, J. N., and McCarthy, J. J. 1971. Light/dark periodicity in nitrogen assimilation of the marine phytoplankters <u>Skeletonema costatum</u> and <u>Coccolithus huxleyi</u> in N-limited chemostat cultures. J. Phycol. 7:150-154.

Goldman, J.C., Ryther, J.H. and Williams, L.D., 1975. Mass production of marine algae in outdoor cultures. Nature 254:594-595.

Grenney, W.J., Bella, D.A. and Curl, H.C., Jr. 1973a. A theoretical approach to interspecific competition in phytoplankton communities. Amer. Naturalist 107:405-425.

Grenney, W.J., Bella, D.A. and Curl, H.C., Jr. 1973b. A mathematical model of the nutrient dynamics of phytoplankton in a nitrate limited environment. Fiotech. Bioeng. 15: 331-358.

Gross, P., Nutman, S.R., Gauld, D.T. and Raymont, J.E.G. 1950. A fish cultivation experiment in an arm of a sea lcch., I-V. Proc. Roy. Soc. Edinb., B, 64:1-135.

Hager, S.W., Atlas, E.L., Gordon, L.I., Mantyla, A.W. and Park, P.K. 1972. A comparison at sea of manual and AutoAnalyzer analysis of phosphate, nitrate and silicate. Limnol.Oceanogr. 17: 931-937.

Harrison, P.J., Conway, H.L. and Dugdale, R.C. 1976. Marine diatoms grown in chemostats under silicate or ammonium limitation I.Cellular chemical composition and steady-state growth kinetics of <u>Skeletonema costatum</u>. Math. Biosc. 15: 177-186.

Haynes, R.C., 1973. Some ecological effects of artificial circulation on a smalll eutrophic lake with particular emphasis on phytoplankton. Hydrobiol. 43:463-504.

Imai, T., 1967. Mass production of molluscs by means of rearing larvae in tanks. Venus 25:159-167.

Jassby, A.D. and Platt, T. 1976. Mathematical formulation of the relationship between photosynthesis and light for phytoplankton. Limnol.Oceanogr. 21:540-547.

Ketchum, B.H., Lillick,L., and R∈dfield, A.C. 1949. The growth and optimum yields of algae in mass culture. J.Comp.Cell.Physiol., 33:267-279.

Kirby-Smith, W. W. and Barber, R. T. 1974. Suspension feeding aquaculture systems: effects of phytoplankton concentration and temperature on growth of bay scallops. Aquaculture 3:135-145.

Kremer, J. N. and Nixon, S. W. 1973. An ecological simulation model of Narraganett Bay - the plankton community. In. Estuarine Research, V1, p. 691-701. (ed. Cronin, L.E.). Academic Press, N. Y.

Loosanoff, V.L. and Davis, H.C. 1963. Rearing of bivalve molluscs. Adv. Mar. Biol. 1:1-136.

Lummi Indian Tribal Enterprise. 1970., Lummi Indian progress. L.I.T.E., Report, September, 1970., 4p.

McAllister, C.D., Parsons, T.R., Stephens, K. and Strickland, J.D.H., 1961. Measurements of primary production using a large-volume plastic sphere. Limnel.Oceanogr., 6:237-258.

McAllister, C.D., Shah, N. and Strickland, J.D.H. 1964. Marine phytoplankton photosynthesis as function of light intensity: a comparison of methods. J.Fish.Res.Bd.Can. 21: 159-181.

McAllister, C.D., LeBrasseur, R. and Parsons, T.R., 1972. Stability of enriched aquatic ecosystems. Science 175:562-564.

Maddux, W.S., 1966., A 4W light meter. Limnol.Oceanogr., 11:136-137.

Maddux, W.S. and Jones, R.F. 1964. Some interactions of temperature, light intensity and nutrient concentration during the continuous culture of <u>Nitzschia closterium</u> and <u>Tetraselmis sp.</u> Limnol. Oceanogr. 9:79-86.

Malone, T.C., Garside, C., Haines, K.C. and Roels, O.A. 1975. Nitrate uptake and growth of <u>Chaetoceros sp. in large</u> outdoor continuous culture. Limnol. Oceanogr. 20:9-19.

Odum, E.P., and Schelske, C.L. 1961. Mechanisms for maintaining high productivity in Georgia estuaries. Gulf Carib. Fish., Inst., Proc., 14: 75-80.

Oppenheimer, C.H., 1966. Marine Biology, V-2., A.I.B.S., Washington, D.C., p. 321-335.

Paloheimo, J.E. and Dickie, L.N. 1970. Production and food supply. In. Marine Food Chains. Ed. J.H. Steele. Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh. p. 499-527.

Parsons, J. 1974. Advantages in tray cultivation of Pacific oysters (<u>Crassostrea gigas</u>) in Strangford Lough, N. Ireland. Aquaculture 3:221-229.

Parsons, T.R. and Takahashi, M., 1973a. Biological oceanographic processes. Pergamon Press, Torontc., 186p.

Parsons, T.R., and Takahashi, M. 1973b. Environmental control of cell size. Limnol. Oceanogr., 18:511-515.

Patten, B.C. and Van Dyne, G.M. 1968. Factorial productivity experiments in a shallow estuary: energetics of individual plank ton species. Limnel. Oceanogr. 13:309-314.

Phillips.O.M. 1974. The equilibrium and stability of simple marine biological systems II. Herbivores. Arch. Hydrobiol., 73:310-333.

Pillay, T. V. R., ed. 1970. Coastal aquaculture in the Indo-Pacific region. Fishing News (Bocks) Ltd., London. 497p.

Platt, T., 1972. Local phytoplankton abundance and turbulence., Deep-Sea Res. 19:183-188.

Platt.T., and Subba Rao, D.V., 1970. Energy flow and species diversity in a marine phytoplankton bloom. Nature 227:1059-1060.

Platt, T. and Jassby, A.D. 1976. The relationship between photosynthesis and light for natural assemblages of coastal marine phytoplankton. J. Phycol. 12:421-430.

Platt, T., Denman, K.R. and Jassby, A.D., 1977., Modelling the productivity of phytoplankton. In. The Sea, V.6., Eds., E.D., Goldberg, I.N., McCave, J.J., O'Brien and J.H., Steele., Interscience Publishers, N.Y., p. 807-856.

Quayle, D. B. 1969. Pacific oyster culture in British Columbia. Bull. Fish. Res. Bd. Can. 169. 192p.

Quayle, D.B. 1971. Pacific oyster raft culture in British Columbia. Bull. Fish. Res. Bd. Can. 178. 34p.

Riley, G.A. 1956. Oceanography of Long Island Sound, 1952-1954. Production and utilization of organic matter. Bull. Bingham Oceanogr. College 15:324-344.

Ross, G.G., 1973. A model for competitive growth of two diatoms. J. Theor. Bicl. 42:307-331.

Ryther, J.H. 1969. The potential of the estuary for shellfish production. Nat. Shell. Ass. Proc. 59: 18-22.

Saila, S. B. 1971. Systems analysis applied to some fisheries problems. In. Systems Analysis and Simulation in Ecology, V. 2. Ed. B.C. Patten. Academic Press, N. Y. p. 331-372.

Saila, S.B. 1973. Some aspects of fish production and cropping in estuarine systems. In. Estuarine Research, V1. Ed. L.E. Cronin. Academic Press, N.Y. p.691-701.

Sheldon, R.W. and Parsons, T.R. 1967. A practical manual on the use of the Coulter Counter in marine science. Coulter Electronic Sales Co., Canada, Toronto. 66p., Shiels, W.E. and Hood, D.W. 1970. Artificial upwelling in Alaskan fjord estuaries. Northern Engineer 2:1-5.

Smith, E.L. 1936. Photosynthesis in relation to light and carbon dioxide. Proc.Nat.Acad.Science, Wash. 22:504-511.

Smayda, T.J. 1973. The growth of <u>Skeletonema</u> during a winter-spring blcom in Narragansett Bay, Rhode Island. Norweg. J. Bot. 20:219-247.

Snra, R.F. and Baggaley, A. 1976. Rate of excretion of ammonia by the hard clam, <u>Mercenaria mercenaria</u> and the American oyster, <u>Crassostrea virginica</u>. Math. Biosc. 36:251-258.

Steele, J. H. 1974. The structure of marine ecosystems. Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Mass. 128p.

Steele, J.H. and Menzel, D.W. 1962. Conditions for maximum primary production in the mixed layer. Deep-Sea Res. 9:39-49.

Steele, J. H., and Mullin, M.M., 1977. Zooplankton dynamics. In., The Sea, V. 6. Eds., E. D. Goldberg, I. N., McCave, J.J., O'Brien and J. H., Steele., Interscience Publishers, N.Y., p. 807-856.

Steeman Nielsen, E. 1962. On the maximum quantity of plankton chlorophyll per surface unit of a lake or the sea. Int. Rev. Ges. Hydrobiol. 47:333-338.

Strickland, J.D.H., Holm-Hansen, O., Eppley, R.W. and Linn, R.J., 1969. The use of a deep tank in plankton ecclogy I. Studies of the growth and composition of phytoplankton crops at low nutrient levels. Limnol.Oceanogr., 14:23-34.

Strickland, J.D.H. and Parsons, T.R. 1972. A practical handbook of seawater analysis. Bull.Fish.Res.Bd.Can. 167. 311p.

Suckling, P.W. 1974. Radiant exchange above and within a dwarf apple orchard. M.Sc. Thesis, McMaster University. 78p.

Szeicz, G. 1966. Field measurements of energy in the 0.4-0.7 micron range. In. Light As An Ecological Factor. Eds. R. Bainbridge, G.C. Evans and O. Raetham. Blackwell Sc. Publ., Oxford., p. 41-51.

Takahashi, M. and Parsons, T.R. 1972. Maximization of the standing stock and primary productivity of marine phytoplankton under natural conditions. Ind.J.Mar.Sci. 1:61-62.

Takahashi, M., Fujii, K. and Parsons, T.R. 1973. Simulation study of phytoplankton photosynthesis and growth in the Fraser River estuary. Math.Biosc. 19:102-116.

Takahashi, M., Thomas, W.H., Seibert, D.L.R., Eeers, J., Koeller, P., and Parsons, T.R., 1975. The replication of biological events in enclosed water columns. Arch. Hydrobiol. 76:5-23.

Taylor, W.R. 1960. Some results of studies on the uptake of radioactive waste materials by marine and estuarine phytoplankton organisms using continuous culture techniques. Chesapeake Bay Institute, The John Hopkins University, Technical Rpt. 21. 72 p.

Teal, J.M., 1962. Energy flow in the salt marsh ecosystem of Georgia. Ecology 43: 614-624.

Tenore, K.R., Dunstan, W.M. and Clarner, J.P., 1973. The food chain dynamics of the oyster, clam and mussel in an aquaculture food chain. J.exp.mar.Bicl.Ecol., 12:157-165.

Tenore, K.R. and Dunstan, W.M. 1973a. Growth comparisons of oysters, mussels and scallops cultivated on algae grown with artificial medium and treated sewage effluent. Chesapeake Sci., 14:64-66.

Tenore, K.R. and Dunstan, W.N. 1973b. Comparison of rates of feeding and biodeposition of the American cyster, <u>Crassostrea virginica Gmelin</u>, fed different species of phytoplankton. J.exp.mar.Biol.Ecol. 12:19-26.

Tenore, K.R. and Dunstan, W.M. 1973c. Comparison of feeding and biodeposition of three bivalves at different food levels. Math. Biosc. 21:190-195.

Uno, S. 1971. Turbidometric continuous culture of phytoplankton. Construction of the apparatus and experiments on the daily periodicity in photosynthetic activity of Phaeodactylum tricornutum and Skeletchema costatum. Plank. Soc. Jap. Bull. 18:14-27.

Walker, P.N. and Zahradnik, J.W. 1976. Scale-up of food utilization by the American oyster <u>Crassostrea virginica Gmelin</u>. Nat. Shell. Ass. Proc. 65:63-75.

Walne, P. R. 1970. Studies on the food value of nineteen genera of algae to juvenile bivalves of the genera Ostrea, Crassostrea, Mercenaria and Mytilus. Fish. Invest., Ser. 2, 26(5). 62p.

Walne, P.R. 1972. The influence of current speed, body size and water temperature on the filtration rate of five species of bivalves. J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K. 52:345-374.

Walsh, J.J. and Dugdale, R.C. 1971. A simulation model of the nitrogen flow in the Peruvian upwelling system. Inv. Pesq. 35:309-330.

Wiegert, R. G., Christian, R. R., Gallagher, J. L., Hall, J. R., Jones, R. D. H. and Wetzel, R. L. 1973. A preliminary ecosystem model of coastal Georgia Spartina marsh. In. Estuarine Research, V1. Ed. L. E. Cronin. Academic Press, N. Y. p. 583-601.

Winter, D. P., Banse, K and Anderson, G. C. 1975. The dynamics of phytoplankton blooms in Puget Sound, a fjord in the Northwestern United States. Math. Biosc. 29: 139-176.

AFFENDIX 1. Description and derivation of the variables and parameters used in this study.

VAR * CESCRIPTION * UNITS * DERIVATION  ***********************************	** *
**************************************	** *
EXF EXPESIMENT	
T TIME DAY FIXED SAMELING	T
(0830 HR IST	)
Z DEPTH	
STN STATION (INFLOW, OUT- METRE FIXED LOCATION)	C N
FLOW, S,M, B DEFTHS)	
SUESTN SUBSTATION FIXED AREAL LO	C.
V FLOW RATE LITEE/DAY MEASURED	
V VOLUME LITRE CALCULATED	
FR FLUSHING RATE PER DAY V/V	
FR FLUSHING RATE PER DAY V/V SINK SINKING RATE M/DAY MEASURED	
SINK SINKING RATE M/DAY MEASURED SE INCIDENT LANGLEY/DAY MEASURED	
SOLAR RADIATION (LY/DY)	
FAR PHOTOSYNTHETICALLY LANGLEY/DAY 0.50*SE	
AVAILABLE RADIAT N (LY/DY)	
FARO PAR DURING O2 LANGLEY/4 HR MEASURED	
INCOB N PERIOD (LY/INCOB)	
FARC PAR DURING C14 LANGLEY/4 HR MEASURED	
INCUB'N PERIOD (LY/INCUB)	
EXTK EXTINCTION COEFF. PER METRE .04+.0088CHLA+	
.054 (CHLA**.66	67)
FARAV PAR AT DEPTH LANGLEY/MIN FAR*EXP (-EX	TK*Z)
PARZO PAR AT DEPTH FOR LANGLEY/MIN (.5*FARO/240.)	*
O2 INCUE'N PERIOD (LY/MIN) EXP(-EXTK	*Z)
PARZC PAR AT DEPTH FOR LANGLEY/MIN (.5*PARC/240.)	*
C14 INCUB'N PERIOD (LY/MIN) EXP(-EXTK	*Z)
SAL SALINITY PPT (0/00) MEASURED	
TEMP TEMPERATURE DEGREES C. (DEG-C) MEASURED	
TEMEN NET TEMPERATURE DEG-C. TEMP(Z)-TEMP(I	)
NO3 [NITRATE] UM NO3-N/LITRE MEASURED	
NC3N NET [NITRATE] UM NC3-N/LITRE NO3(I)-NO3(Z)	
NH3 [AMMONIA] UM NH3-N/LITRE MEASURED	
UREA (UREA) UM UEEA-N/LITRE MEASURED	
FC4 [PEGSPHATE] UM PO4-P/LITRE MEASURED	
SIO3 [SILICATE] UM SIO3-SI/LITRE MFASURED	
OXY [OXYGEN] MG O2/LITRE MEASURED	
OXYN NET [OXYGEN] MG O2/LITBE OXY(I)-OXY(Z)	
SAT OXYGEN SATURATION PERCENT (%) OXY/SOLUBILIT	Y
CHLA [CHLOFOPHYLL a] UG CHLA/LITRE MEASURED	
CHLB [CHLOROPHYLL b] UG CELE/LITRE MEASURED	
CHLC [CHLOROPHYLL c] UG CHLC/LITRE MEASURED	
CT [CAROTENOIDS] UG CT/LITRE MEASURED	
EA RATIO CHLB TO CELA DIMENSIONLESS CHLE/CHLA	
CA RATIO CHIC TO CHIA DIMENSIONLESS CELC/CHIA	
CTA RATIO CT TO CELA DIMENSIONLESS CT/CHLA	
EC RATIO CHLB TO CHLC DIMENSIONLESS CHLE/CHLC	
ECT RATIO CHLB TO CT DIMENSIONLESS CHIB/ CT	
CCT RATIO CHIC TO CT DIMENSIONLESS CELC/ CT	
CCHLA CARBON/CHLA DIMENSIONLESS CARBON/CHLA	

FGC	GROSS FROD. (02)	UG C/LITRE/HR	(UG 02/L/HE) /1.2
INC	NET PROD. (02)	UG C/LITRE/HR	(PGO) - (RES)
BES	RESPIRATION	UG C/LITRE/HR	(UG 02/L/HF)/1.0
FROD	NET PROD. (C14)	UG C/LITRE/HR	MEASURED (4 HB)
EXC	EXUDATION (C14)	UG C/LITEE/HE	MEASURED (4 HE)
PGOST	PGC (NCEMALIZED)	UG C/UG CHLA/HE	/ FGO/CHLA
INCST	FNC (NCEMALIZED)	UG C/UG CHLA/HR	FNG/CHIA
RESST	RES (NORMALIZED)	UG C/UG CHLA/HR	BES/CHLA
ASS	PROD (NORMALIZED)	UG C/UG CHLA/HR.	FROD/CHLA
EXCST	EXC (NOBMALIZED)	UG C/UG CHLA/HE	EXC/CHLA
FGGDY	•	MG C/LITRE/DY	PGG* (SE/PARC) *4.
PCDY	DAILY PROD	MG C/LITRE/DY	FROD* (SE/PARC) *4.
ALFHAG	P.VS.I INIT. SLOPE	UGC/UGCHLA/HR-LY/M	IGO/CHLA/PARZO
<b>ELPHAC</b>	P. VS. I INIT. SLOPE	UGC/UGCHLA/HB-LY/M	FROD/CHIA/FARZC
AFGO	FEOD/PGO	DIMENSIONSLESS	PEGD/PGG
EFGO	RES/PGO	DIMENSIONSLESS	RES/PG G
EPGO	EXC/PGO	DIMENSIONSLESS	EXC/PGO
<b>ESTPGO</b>	ESTIMATED PGO	DIMENSIONSLESS	APGO+EFGO+FFGO
PMAX	MAX. ASS	UGC/UGCHLA/HR	LSF ESTIMATE
FTMAX	MAXPMAX	UGC/UGCHLA/HR	LSF ESTIMATE
PHYTO	SIMULATED CHLA	UG CHLA/LITRE	SIMULATION
FHAV	AVERAGE CHLA	UG CHLA/LITRE	MEASURED
P	SIMULATED ASS	UGC/UGCHLA/HB	SIMULATION
GEOWR	SIMULATED GROWTH	PER DAY	SIMULATION
	RATE		
GRAZE	SIMULATED BATE	PER DAY	SIMULATICN
•	OF GRAZING	, ·	

AFFENDIX 2. Description and derivation of additional variables pertaining to hervivore growth.

VAE	* DESCRIPTION *	UNITS	* DERIVATION
****	****	****	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
I,	LENGTH	CM	MEASURED
W	WIDTH	CM	MEASURED
D	DEPTH	CM	MEASURED
WGTT	TGTAL WEIGHT	GRAMS	MEASURED
WGIM	MEAT WEIGHT	GRAMS	MEASURED
WGIS	SEFLL WEIGHT	GRAMS	MEASURED
NETL	NET LENGTH	CM	I(f)-L(i)
NETW	NET WIDTH	CM	F(f)-F(i)
NETD	NET DEPTH	C M	D(f)-D(i)
NETWT	NET TOTAL WEIGHT	GRAMS	WGTT(f)-WGTT(i)
NETWM	NET MEAT WEIGHT	GRANS	WGTM (f) -WGTM(i)
NEIWS	NET SHELL WEIGHT	GRAMS	WGTS(f)-WGTS(i)
FEEL	% INCR. LENGTE	<b>%</b>	NETL/L(i)
PERW	% INCR. WIDTH	Я.	NETW/W(i)
FERD	% INCR. DEPTH	% %	NETD/D(i)
PERWT	% INCR. WGIT		NETWI/WGTT(i)
PEEWM	% INCR. WGTM	<b>%</b>	NETWM/WGTM(i)
FEEWS	% INCE. WGTS	<b>%</b>	NEIWS/WGIS(i)
GRWM	NETWM/WEEK	G/ZOC/WK	CALCULATED
GEWS	n etws/week	G/ZOC/WK	CALCULATED
MSRATIO		DIMENSICNLESS	CALCULATED
NSULV	# SUEVIVORS	NUMEER	
SIZE	HERBIVORE SIZE	N/A	Factor with
			4 classes
			(1=smallest; 4=largest)
DENS	BEREIVORE DENSITY	N/A	Factor with
			3 class€s
			(1=lowest;3=highest)
STKUP	UPTAKE CONC. OF	UG CHIA/LITEE	CHIA(I)-CHLA(C)
	PHYTOIL ANKTON		
STRUPR	UPTAKE RATE OF	UG CHLA/DAY	STKUP*FR
	PHYTOFLANKTON		
CXYUP	UPTAKE CONC. OF	MG 02/LITRE	GXY(1) + GXY(G)
	OXY G E N	f · ·	
OXYUPE	UPTAKE RATE OF	MG O2/LITRE	CXYUP*FR
	OXYCEN	•	•